Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE NEW TESTAMENT

PSALMS / PROVERBS / AIDS TO CHRISTIAN LIVING

Billy Graham Crusade Edition

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE BILLY GRAHAM EVANGELISTIC ASSOCIATION

Box 779, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55440
820 Caltex House, Sydney, N.S.W., Australia
Casilla de Correo 5055, Buenos Aires, Argentina
Box 841, Winnipeg 1, Manitoba, Canada
Bush House, Aldwych, London, W.C. 2, England
102 Champs Elysees, Paris 8, France
Box 1040, Wellington, New Zealand

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE NEW TESTAMENT

Psalms Proverbs

King James Version

plus Aids to Christian Living

Special Crusade Edition

Published in the United States by

THE BILLY GRAHAM EVANGELISTIC ASSOCIATION

Minneapolis, Minnesota

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

CONTENTS

5	Introduction
6	How to Become a Christian
9	How to Live the Christian Life
12	How to Witness
14	Where to Find Help
15	Matthew
80	Mark
122	Luke
193	John
246	Acts
314	Romans
340	1 Corinthians
367	2 Corinthians
384	Galatians
393	Ephesians
402	Philippians
408	Colossians
414	1 Thessalonians
419	2 Thessalonians
422	1 Timothy
429	2 Timothy
434	Titus
437	Philemon
439	Hebrews
459	James
465	1 Peter
473	2 Peter
477	1 John
485	2 John
486	3 John
487	Jude
489	Revelation
523	Psalms
657	Proverbs

Copyright 1965 by
THE BILLY GRAHAM EVANGELISTIC ASSOCIATION
Minneapolis, Minnesota
Printed in the U.S.A.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

INTRODUCTION

The Bible is God's written Word to man – it is the most important book ever written.

The New Testament tells us about the most important Person who ever lived, the most important events which ever occurred, and the most important answers to man's problems.

It is our earnest hope that Jesus Christ – His birth, death and resurrection – will become supremely important to you as you read and use this unique edition of the New Testament.

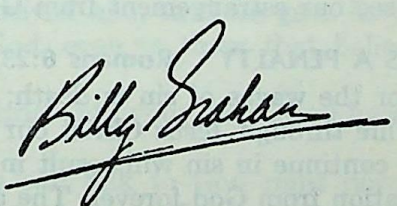
Read the helpful material "How to Become a Christian" and "How to Live the Christian Life." Be sure you know Jesus Christ as your personal Saviour and Lord; then share the Good News of eternal life with others – friends, neighbors, relatives, business associates.

The type size is large for easier reading. May this encourage you to read God's Word regularly.

We have also included both Psalms and Proverbs in this special edition. Reading Psalms will strengthen your relationship with God. Reading Proverbs will help your relationship with your fellowmen. I have found it a rich experience to read five Psalms and one chapter of Proverbs each day, completing both books monthly.

May the Lord bless you "real good" as you read His Word and pray for His guidance every day.

Cordially,



Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

HOW TO BECOME A CHRISTIAN

The central theme of the New Testament is God's love for you as an individual. This love was revealed through Christ's coming into the world and living among men, His dying on the cross and rising from the dead. Through His death God offers you forgiveness for your sins, and through His resurrection the promise of everlasting life.

Christ died and rose again for the whole world, but for you to become a Christian is an individual matter. The only way to establish a personal relationship with Jesus Christ is to accept His offer of forgiveness of sins and everlasting life. The following Scripture passages show God's part and yours. Find each one of the verses in this New Testament by turning to the page number listed. Read the verse and believe it, for it is the Word of God.

GOD'S LOVE IS REVEALED **John 3:16, page 198**

"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

God loves you and all of mankind. He wants to bless your life and make it full and complete. He offers you not only an abundant life here and now, but a life which is eternal – His very own life.

MAN IS SINFUL **Romans 3:23, page 319**

"For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God."

The saying, "Well, we are just human – nobody is perfect," is Biblically sound. When we acknowledge this truth, we can see our estrangement from God, for He is holy.

SIN HAS A PENALTY **Romans 6:23, page 323**

"For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."

To continue in sin will result in spiritual death, which is separation from God forever. The alternative is to receive personally God's free gift, which is pardon for sin and provision of life everlasting.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

CHRIST PAID THE PENALTY **Romans 5:8, page 321**

"But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us."

You may think you have to lead a "good" life and do charitable acts before God will love you. No, God loves you even in your sin. He sent Christ to die in your place in order that you might be reconciled to himself.

SALVATION IS A FREE GIFT **Ephesians 2:8-9, page 394**

"For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast."

Grace means undeserved favor. God in His graciousness offers to you what you could never do for yourself. God's gift to you is free. You do not and cannot work for a gift. All you need to do is to receive the gift. Believe with all your heart that Jesus Christ died for you to provide deliverance from your sins.

CHRIST IS AT YOUR HEART'S DOOR

Revelation 3:20, page 494

"Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me."

Christ not only died to save you, but He *wants* to save you. Picture, if you will, Jesus Christ standing at the door of your heart (the door of your emotions, intellect, and will). Invite Him in; He is waiting to be received into your heart and life.

WE MUST RECEIVE HIM **John 1:12, page 194**

"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name."

When you receive Christ into your heart, you become a child of God.

Through prayer you can talk to God right now. Tell Him that you would like to trust in His Son, Jesus Christ. Tell Him that you believe that Jesus died in *your* place and paid the penalty for *your* sins. This makes it personal, and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the Christian life is a personal relationship to God through Jesus Christ. You can invite Jesus Christ into your heart, right now, praying to God something like this:

Prayer of Commitment:

I know that I am a sinner and need Your forgiveness;

I believe that Christ died in my place, paying the penalty for my sin;

I am willing to turn from my sin;

I now invite Jesus Christ to come into my heart and life as my personal Saviour;

I am willing, by God's grace, to follow and obey Christ as the Lord of my life.

My Personal Decision:

On the_____day of_____, 19____,

I,_____, received Jesus Christ as
(your name)

my personal Saviour.

The Bible says, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved" (Romans 10:13). Just now, when you received Christ, the following took place: your sins were forgiven (Colossians 1:14); you became a son of God (John 1:12); you were made heir to all of God's blessings (Romans 8:16-17); you now possess everlasting life (John 3:16).

YOU HAVE EVERLASTING LIFE **1 John 5:12-13, page 484**

"He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."

Eternal life is yours the moment that you believe. Don't trust your feelings, for they will change; but take God at His Word and believe His promises. Memorize this passage and review it whenever doubts arise. You should be able to say with assurance, "I have received Christ. On the authority of His Word, I have eternal life."

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

HOW TO LIVE THE CHRISTIAN LIFE

Now that you are a Christian and in fellowship with God, you will want to "grow in grace and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ" (2 Peter 3:18).

Here are ways to grow spiritually:

Read your Bible daily

The Bible, by the Holy Spirit, reveals God to you and holds the answers, directly or indirectly, by specific admonition or by principle, for the new life you now possess (2 Timothy 3:16, 17).

1. Read a chapter a day through the Gospel of John, then Acts and some of the Epistles before returning to the Gospel of Matthew, Mark or Luke.
2. Think about what you read; study, analyze. Here in the Bible is greater wisdom than in all the other books in the world — and here is the revelation of God Himself.
3. Take extra time to read through the Psalms to enrich your devotion to God. Read Proverbs to strengthen your relationships with your fellowmen.
4. Pray for understanding. The Holy Spirit will help you (Psalm 119:18). You will now begin to see life from God's perspective.
5. Share daily with others what you are learning.

Pray daily

Talk with God often; talk over your problems with Him; let Him hear the weight of your troubles. (See Matthew 11:28; 1 Peter 5:7.)

Praise and thank God for who He is and for what He has done for you. Admit your weaknesses, name your sins, confessing to God all that displeases Him. Pray for others that they, too, may receive Jesus Christ as their Saviour.

Suggestions for your daily devotional time:

1. Plan a definite time, preferably in the morning when your mind is fresh and rested. Make it a habit.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

2. Select a quiet place where you can be alone with God.
3. List requests for others and yourself.
4. After reading and considering a portion of Scripture, spend time in prayer. Commit the day and yourself to Him.

Learn to depend on the Holy Spirit

The Bible says, "The Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you" (John 14:26). God has given us the Holy Spirit to keep us day by day in this life. He will teach us, guide us, and strengthen us in time of need.

Attend church regularly

When you received Jesus Christ as your personal Saviour, you were joined not only to the living Christ but also in a unique way to all your fellow Christians. You became a part of the Body of Christ. Going to church now will be a new experience for you; you will be aware of a new dimension in your life. You will grow in understanding by hearing God's Word preached and taught; you can ask questions and discuss Scripture with others. You will sense a deep bond with other Christians as you worship together.

Be of service to others

You will find that the more you give yourself in service to others, the more you will enjoy your Christian life. Talk to your pastor about ways and opportunities to serve Christ and to witness for Him through your church and in your community. "For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them" (Ephesians 2:10).

Learn to conquer your doubts

At times you may doubt that you are a child of God. Satan will point to failures in your life, disturbing thoughts or some unconfessed sin. It is important to remember that you are not saved by your goodness but by what Christ has already done for you. In times of doubt, review the section "How to Become a Christian." Reassure yourself with the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

fact that you have received Christ by faith based on God's Word and that you are now a child of God.

Learn to live one day at a time

Too often our lives become filled with anxiety and we worry ourselves sick about the possibility of problems tomorrow. We cross many bridges before ever coming to them.

The Bible says that we are not to be anxious about tomorrow, that tomorrow will look after itself – each day has enough troubles of its own! (See Matthew 6:33-34.)

Coupled with this wonderful truth is a promise from God which should greatly encourage our hearts: "And as thy days, so shall thy strength be" (Deuteronomy 33:25). So, learn to live one day at a time and believe that God's grace will be sufficient to meet the day's demands.

Learn the blessing of suffering

Difficulties, ill health – suffering of all kinds – have a new perspective when you have Christ in your life. You need not go to pieces; you can be strengthened. You need not be a problem to others; you can be a blessing. As you realize God's power and comfort and strength through life's experiences, you will grow in the knowledge of Him.

Learn how to meet temptation

Temptation is a part of life; it was before you received Christ, and it still will be. To be touched with wrong thoughts is not sin, but to harbor them or yield to them is.

The Bible says, "Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak" (Matthew 26:41). Jesus met temptation in the Spirit's strength and from God's viewpoint of sin. When tempted in the wilderness, He replied to the devil by quoting Scripture. Three times He said, "It is written . . ." (Matthew 4:4, 7, 10). So be prepared through prayer and knowledge of God's Word.

The Bible says, "There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it" (1 Corinthians 10:13). The "way

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

to escape" may be to "flee" the temptation (1 Timothy 6:11) or to "resist" on the spot (James 4:7).

Be a witnessing Christian

Sharing with others your new life in Christ by words and actions can be one of the most satisfying and exciting experiences you have ever had. The Apostle Peter encourages us to "be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you" (1 Peter 3:15).

For further help in living the Christian life we have a Bible study course available to you. It is the same as that given to inquirers at Crusades. Write to The Billy Graham Evangelistic Association, Box 779, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55440, Attention: Follow-Up Department.

HOW TO WITNESS FOR CHRIST

As you recognize Christ working in your life, you will want to tell others about Him and what He is doing for you. This can be relatively easy when the Holy Spirit is your guide and when you have a few Scriptures to share. The Word of God is like a seed which, when planted in the human heart, can bear fruit unto life eternal (John 4:36). Here are a few suggestions to help you "plant the seed":

1. Familiarize yourself with the Scriptures used in the section "How to Become a Christian." It would be well for you to memorize these eight verses so that you can use them with confidence.
2. As you read the Bible daily, underline additional verses that you will be able to use in witnessing. Memorize as many as you can.
3. Begin to pray for individuals with whom you might share Christ. Expect God to provide the opportunities and give understanding. God is not willing that any should perish (2 Peter 3:9).
4. Spend time with these friends. Win their confidence by doing things with them and for them. Your genuine love and interest will open many doors for a witness.
5. Take your friends to evangelistic services, and after meetings discuss the message.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

6. Start a Bible class in your home. Invite your friends to attend. Each week read a chapter of the Gospel of John. Allow time for questions and discussion. Let the Holy Spirit speak to people through the Word.
7. When with your friends, be praying for opportunities to tell them about Christ. At an opportune moment you might simply ask, "What is your idea of what comes after death?" or, "How do you think a person becomes a Christian?" Listen to their ideas and then say, "Here is what I believe." In giving your answer, use the Scriptures, especially those from "How to Become a Christian."

Endeavor to make clear that becoming a Christian involves a personal relationship with Jesus Christ. You don't become a Christian by being good, doing the best you can, or by joining a church, but by personally receiving Christ — by trusting in Him as your personal Saviour from sin. A person must be willing to:

Admit he is a sinner in need of forgiveness;

Believe that Jesus Christ died on the cross to save him from sin;

Receive Jesus Christ as personal Saviour, and commit his life to Him.

Give an opportunity for a response. If you sense that an individual sees his need, you might ask:

Have you ever received Christ as your personal Saviour?

Would you like to, right now?

Discuss with him Revelation 3:20 and John 1:12 (see page 7). Point out that:

Christ stands at the door of his heart, knocking;

Christ will come in if He is invited;

When He does come in, the person becomes a child of God (a Christian).

Lead him step by step through the prayer. Have him repeat each sentence out loud.

Make certain that he stands on the Word of God for assurance. Have him write to: The Billy Graham Association, Box 779, Minneapolis, Minnesota 55440, for the Bible study course.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

WHERE TO FIND HELP IN TIME OF NEED

When suffering *afflictions*	*Psalm 34:19* *2 Corinthians 4:17*
When being treated *unfairly*	*1 Peter 2:19-23* *1 Peter 4:12-15*
When facing *temptation*	*James 1:2-4 and 12-15* *1 Corinthians 10:13*
When *lonely* and *depressed*	*Hebrews 13:5; Psalm 23*
When seeking *guidance*	*Proverbs 3:5-6* *James 1:5*
When in need of *forgiveness*	*1 John 1:9* *Hebrews 4:15-16*
When *weary* and in need of rest	*Matthew 11:28-30* *Galatians 6:9*
When feeling *weak* and *inadequate*	*2 Corinthians 12:9-10* *Philippians 4:13*
When burdened with many *problems*	*Psalm 55:22; 1 Peter 5:7*
When seeking peace in time of *turmoil*	*John 14:27, 16:33* *Philippians 4:6-7*
When facing *danger*	*Psalm 91; Psalm 121*
When driven by *selfish desire*	*1 John 2:15-17* *Psalm 106:13-15* *Philippians 4:8*
When facing *sorrow*	*2 Corinthians 1:3-5* *Romans 8:26-28*
When in need of *courage*	*Ephesians 6:10-13* *Psalm 138:3*
When in *doubt* of God's keeping power	*Philippians 1:6* *1 Peter 1:5*
When in *financial need*	*Psalm 34:10* *Philippians 4:19*
When your *patience* is being tried	*James 1:2-4* *Romans 8:28-29*
When defeated by *pride*	*Philippians 2:3-8* *1 Corinthians 4:7*
When seeking God's *standard*	*Matthew 5:48* *Matthew 22:36-40*
When you have doubts about your *salvation*	*1 John 5:11-13* *John 3:16*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

MATTHEW

1 The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the
son of David, the son of Abraham. 2 Abraham begat
Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas
and his brethren; 3 And Judas begat Phares and Zara
of Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat
Aram; 4 And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab
begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon; 5 And Sal-
mon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of
Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse;

6 And Jesse begat David the king; and David the
king begat Solomon of her *that had been the wife of*
Urias; 7 And Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam be-
gat Abia; and Abia begat Asa; 8 And Asa begat Josa-
phat; and Josaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat
Ozias; 9 And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham begat
Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias; 10 And Ezekias begat
Manasses; and Manasses begat Amon; and Amon begat
Josias; 11 And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren,
about the time they were carried away to Babylon:

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechoni-
as begat Salathiel; and Salathiel begat Zorobabel;
13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Elia-
kim; and Eliakim begat Azor; 14 And Azor begat Sadoc;
and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud; 15 And
Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and
Matthan begat Jacob; 16 And Jacob begat Joseph the
husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called
Christ.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David *are* fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon *are* fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ *are* fourteen generations.

18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. 19 Then Joseph her husband, being a just *man*, and not willing to make her a public example was minded to put her away privily. 20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. 21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name Jesus: for he shall save his people from their sins.

22 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet saying, 23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

24 Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: 25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born son: and he called his name Jesus.

2 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, 2 Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard *these things*, he was troubled and all Jerusalem with him. 4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born. 5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea; for thus it is written by the prophet, 6 And

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thou Bethlehem, *in* the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

7 Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. 8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found *him*, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. 10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh. 12 And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

13 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. 14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt: 15 And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my son.

16 Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men. 17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, 18 In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

great mourning, Rachel weeping *for* her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, 20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life. 21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel. 22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judaea in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee: 23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

3 In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, 2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey. 5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan, 6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.

7 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? 8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance: 9 And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to *our* father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down and cast into the fire. 11 I in-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

deed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and *with* fire: [12] Whose fan *is* in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

[13] Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. [14] But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? [15] And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer *it to be so* now: for thus it becometh us to fulfill all righteousness. Then he suffered him. [16] And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: [17] And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

4 Then was Jesus led up of the spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. [2] And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. [3] And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. [4] But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

[5] Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, [6] And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in *their* hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. [7] Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

[8] Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and showeth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; [9] And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

worship me. [10] Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan; for it written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. [11] Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

[12] Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee; [13] And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim: [14] That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, [15] The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, *by* the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles; [16] The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

[17] From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

[18] And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. [19] And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. [20] And they straightway left *their* nets, and followed him.

[21] And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James *the son* of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. [22] And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

[23] And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people. [24] And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatic, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them. [25] And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and *from* De-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

capolis, and *from* Jerusalem, and *from* Judaea, and *from* beyond Jordan.

5 And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him: 2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 Blessed *are* the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 4 Blessed *are* they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. 5 Blessed *are* the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. 6 Blessed *are* they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. 7 Blessed *are* the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. 8 Blessed *are* the pure in heart: for they shall see God. 9 Blessed *are* the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. 10 Blessed *are* they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 11 Blessed are ye, when *men* shall revile you, and persecute *you*, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. 12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great *is* your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13 Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. 14 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. 15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. 16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. 18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. 19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

but whosoever shall do and teach *them*, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven. [20] For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the *righteousness* of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

[21] Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment: [22] But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment; and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

[23] Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; [24] Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. [25] Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. [26] Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

[27] Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery: [28] But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. [29] And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell. [30] And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell.

[31] It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement: [32] But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to com-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

mit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: 34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: 35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. 36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. 37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

38 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: 39 But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. 40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have *thy* cloak also. 41 And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain. 42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. 44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; 45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same? 47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more *than others?* do not even the publicans so? 48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

6 Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven. 2 Therefore when thou doest

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: 4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.

5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites *are:* for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly. 7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen *do:* for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. 8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. 10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as *it is* in heaven. 11 Give us this day our daily bread. 12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. 13 And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: 15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hyprocites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face; 18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shall reward thee openly.

19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth,
where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves
break through and steal: 20 But lay up for yourselves
treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth
corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor
steal: 21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart
be also.

22 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine
eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. 23 But
if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of dark-
ness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness,
how great *is* that darkness!

24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will
hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to
the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God
and mammon. 25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no
thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall
drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is
not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?
26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither
do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly
Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit
unto his stature? 28 And why take ye thought for rai-
ment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow;
they toil not, neither do they spin: 29 And yet I say unto
you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed
like one of these. 30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass
of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into
the oven, *shall he* not much more *clothe* you, O ye of
little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we
eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we
be clothed? 32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles
seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have
need of all these things. 33 But seek ye first the kingdom
of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall
be added unto you. 34 Take therefore no thought for the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day *is* the evil thereof.

7 Judge not, that ye be not judged. 2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. 3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considereth not the beam that is in thine own eye? 4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam *is* in thine own eye? 5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: 8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? 10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him? 12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

13 Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide *is* the gate, and broad *is* the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: 14 Because strait *is* the gate, and narrow *is* the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

15 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. 16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? 17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

bringeth forth evil fruit. [18] A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither *can* a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. [19] Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. [20] Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

[21] Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. [22] Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? [23] And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

[24] Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock: [25] And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

[26] And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: [27] And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

[28] And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine: [29] For he taught them as *one* having authority, and not as the scribes.

8 When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. [2] And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. [3] And Jesus put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. [4] And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, show thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

5 And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum,
there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, 6 And
saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy,
grievously tormented. 7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will
come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not
worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but
speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.
9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under
me: and I say to this *man*, Go, and he goeth; and to
another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do
this, and he doeth *it*. 10 When Jesus heard *it*, he marvelled,
and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto
you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.
11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the
east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and
Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. 12 But the
children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer
darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way;
and as thou hast believed, *so* be it done unto thee. And
his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

14 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he
saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever. 15 And he
touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose,
and ministered unto them. 16 When the even was come,
they brought unto him many that were possessed with
devils: and he cast out the spirits with *his* word, and
healed all that were sick: 17 That it might be fulfilled
which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare *our* sicknesses. 18 Now
when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave
commandment to depart unto the other side. 19 And a
certain scribe came and said unto him, Master, I will
follow thee whithersoever thou goest. 20 And Jesus saith
unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air
have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay
his head.

21 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

suffer me first to go and bury my father. [22] But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.

[23] And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him. [24] And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. [25] And his disciples came to *him*, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.

[26] And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. [27] But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!

[28] And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. [29] And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

[30] And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding. [31] So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. [32] And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

[33] And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils. [34] And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought *him* that he would depart out of their coasts.

9 And he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city. [2] And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy: Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

[3] And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, this *man* blasphemeth. [4] And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? [5] For whether is easier, to say, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk? [6] But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. [7] And he arose, and departed to his house.

[8] But when the multitudes saw *it*, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men. [9] And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

[10] And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. [11] And when the Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? [12] But when Jesus heard *that*, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. [13] But go ye and learn what *that* meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

[14] Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not? [15] And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.

[16] No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse. [17] Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

[18] While he spake these things unto them, behold,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. [19] And Jesus arose, and followed him, and *so did* his disciples.

[20] And, behold, a woman which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind *him*, and touched the hem of his garment: [21] For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. [22] But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.

[23] And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, [24] He said unto them, Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. [25] But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. [26] And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

[27] And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, *Thou* son of David, have mercy on us. [28] And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

[29] Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you. [30] And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straightly charged them, saying, See *that* no man know *it*. [31] But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

[32] As they went out, behold they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil. [33] And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel. [34] But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of devils.

[35] And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

disease among the people. 36 But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly *is* plenteous, but the labourers *are* few; 38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

10 And when he had called unto *him* his twelve disciples, he gave them power *against* unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James *the son* of Zebedee, and John his brother; 3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James *the son* of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus; 4 Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into *any* city of the Samaritans enter ye not: 6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. 7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give. 9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses, 10 Nor scrip for *your* journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence. 12 And when ye come into a house, salute it. 13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet. 15 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

in the day of judgment, than for that city.

16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. 17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues; 18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles. 19 But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. 20 For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against *their* parents, and cause them to be put to death. 22 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved. 23 But when they persecute you in this city flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.

24 The disciple is not above *his* master, nor the servant above his lord. 25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more *shall they call* them of his household? 26 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. 27 What I tell you in darkness, *that* speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, *that* preach ye upon the housetops.

28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. 29 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. 30 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. 31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

heaven. [33] But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

[34] Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. [35] For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. [36] And a man's foes *shall be* they of his own household.

[37] He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. [38] And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. [39] He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

[40] He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. [41] He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

[42] And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold *water* only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

11 And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

[2] Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, [3] And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? [4] Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and show John again those things which ye do hear and see: [5] The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. [6] And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

[7] And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind? [8] But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft *clothing* are in kings' houses. [9] But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. [10] For this is *he*, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

[11] Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

[12] And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. [13] For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. [14] And if ye will receive *it*, this is Elias, which was for to come. [15] He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

[16] But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows, [17] And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented. [18] For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil. [19] The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But Wisdom is justified of her children.

[20] Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not: [21] Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. [22] But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you.

[23] And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. [24] But I

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee.

25 At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. 26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and *he* to whomsoever the Son will reveal *him*.

28 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. 29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. 30 For my yoke *is* easy, and my burden is light.

12 At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. 2 But when the Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him; 4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the showbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests? 5 Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbeth days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless? 6 But I say unto you, That in this place is *one* greater than the temple.

7 But if ye had known what *this* meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless. 8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

9 And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue: 10 And, behold, there was a man which had *his* hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

[11] And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it and lift *it* out? [12] How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days. [13] Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

[14] Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him. [15] But when Jesus knew *it*, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all; [16] And charged them that they should not make him known: [17] That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, [18] Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall show judgment to the Gentiles. [19] He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets. [20] A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory. [21] And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.

[22] Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw. [23] And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David? [24] But when the Pharisees heard *it*, they said, This *fellow* doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils.

[25] And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand: [26] And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand? [27] And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your children cast *them* out? therefore they shall be your judges. [28] But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee.

25 At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. 26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and *he* to whomsoever the Son will reveal *him*.

28 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. 29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. 30 For my yoke *is* easy, and my burden is light.

12 At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. 2 But when the Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him; 4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the showbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests? 5 Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbeth days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless? 6 But I say unto you, That in this place is *one* greater than the temple.

7 But if ye had known what *this* meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless. 8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

9 And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue: 10 And, behold, there was a man which had *his* hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it and lift *it* out? 12 How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days. 13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him. 15 But when Jesus knew *it*, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all; 16 And charged them that they should not make him known: 17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, 18 Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall show judgment to the Gentiles. 19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets. 20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory. 21 And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.

22 Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw. 23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David? 24 But when the Pharisees heard *it*, they said, This *fellow* doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils.

25 And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand: 26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand? 27 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your children cast *them* out? therefore they shall be your judges. 28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you. [29] Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

[30] He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad. [31] Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy *against* the *Holy* Ghost, shall not be forgiven unto men. [32] And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the *world* to come.

[33] Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by *his* fruit.

[34] O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. [35] A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. [36] But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. [37] For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

[38] Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee. [39] But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas: [40] For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. [41] The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas *is* here. [42] The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon *is* here.

43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none. 44 Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth *it* empty, swept, and garnished. 45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last *state* of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 While he yet talked to the people, behold, *his* mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him. 47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee. 48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? 49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! 50 For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

13 The same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side, 2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow; 4 And when he sowed, some *seeds* fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up: 5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth: 6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away. 7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them: 8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold. 9 Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

speakest thou unto them in parables? [11] He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. [12] For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

[13] Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. [14] And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive: [15] For this people's heart is waxed gross, and *their* ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and should understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

[16] But blessed *are* your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear. [17] For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous *men* have desired to see *those things* which ye see, and have not seen *them;* and to hear *those things* which ye hear, and have not heard *them.*

[18] Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower. [19] When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth *it* not, then cometh the wicked *one*, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side. [20] But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it; [21] Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended. [22] He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. [23] But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth *it;* which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

sixty, some thirty.

24 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying,
The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which
sowed good seed in his field: 25 But while men slept, his
enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went
his way. 26 But when the blade was sprung up, and
brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said
unto him, Sir didst not thou sow good seed in thy field?
from whence then hath it tares? 28 He said unto them, An
enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt
thou then that we go and gather them up? 29 But he
said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up
also the wheat with them. 30 Let both grow together
until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to
the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind
them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into
my barn.

31 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying,
The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard
seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field: 32 Which
indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is
the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that
the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches
thereof.

33 Another parable spake he unto them; The king-
dom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took,
and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was
leavened.

34 All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in
parables; and without a parable spake he not unto
them: 35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken
by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in par-
ables; I will utter things which have been kept secret
from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went
into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying,
Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the good seed is the Son of man; [38] The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked *one;* [39] The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

[40] As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. [41] The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity; [42] And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. [43] Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

[44] Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

[45] Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: [46] Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

[47] Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind: [48] Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away. [49] So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just. [50] And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

[51] Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

[52] Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe *which is* instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure *things* new and old.

[53] And it came to pass, *that* when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence. [54] And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their syn-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

agogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this *man* this wisdom, and *these* mighty works? 55 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? 56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this *man* all these things? 57 And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

14 At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus, 2 And said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works do show forth themselves in him.

3 For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put *him* in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife. 4 For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her. 5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet. 6 But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod. 7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask. 8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger.

9 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded *it* to be given *her*. 10 And he sent and beheaded John in the prison. 11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought *it* to her mother. 12 And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus.

13 When Jesus heard *of it*, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard *thereof*, they followed him on foot out of the cities. 14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and he healed their sick.

15 And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. 16 But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat. 17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. 18 He said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to *his* disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. 20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. 21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away. 23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone. 24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary. 25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea. 26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear. 27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water. 29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus. 30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me. 31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth *his* hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind
ceased. 33 Then they that were in the ship came and
worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of
God.

34 And when they were gone over, they came into
the land of Gennesaret. 35 And when the men of that
place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all the
country round about, and brought unto him all that
were diseased; 36 And besought him that they might
only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as
touched were made perfectly whole.

15 Then came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees,
which were of Jesusalem, saying, 2 Why do thy disciples
transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash
not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye
also transgress the commandment of God by your tra-
dition? 4 For God commanded, saying, Honour thy
father and mother: and, He that curseth father or
mother, let him die the death. 5 But ye say, Whoso-
ever shall say to *his* father or *his* mother, *It is* a gift, by
whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; 6 And
honour not his father or his mother, *he shall be free.*
Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none
effect by your tradition.

7 *Ye* hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you,
saying, 8 This people draweth nigh unto me with their
mouth, and honoureth me with *their* lips; but their
heart is far from me. 9 But in vain they do worship me,
teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men.

10 And he called the multitude, and said unto them,
Hear, and understand: 11 Not that which goeth into the
mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of
the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him,
Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after
they heard this saying? 13 But he answered and said,
Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not plant-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ed, shall be rooted up. 14 Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable. 16 And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding? 17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught? 18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man. 19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies: 20 These are *the things* which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

21 Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. 22 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, *thou* son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. 23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. 24 But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. 26 But he answered, and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* to dogs. 27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. 28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great *is* thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

29 And Jesus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there. 30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them *those that were* lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them: 31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Israel.

32 Then Jesus called his disciples *unto him*, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way. 33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude? 34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground. 36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake *them*, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. 37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets full. 38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children. 39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala.

16 The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would show them a sign from heaven. 2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, *It will be* fair weather: for the sky is red. 3 And in the morning, *It will be* foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O *ye* hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not *discern* the signs of the times? 4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.

5 And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread. 6 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. 7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* because we have taken no bread.

8 *Which* when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

because ye have brought no bread? 9 Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? 10 Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? 11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake *it* not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees? 12 Then understood they how that he bade *them* not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

13 When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? 14 And they said, Some *say that thou art* John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? 16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed *it* unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. 18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. 19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 20 Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

21 From that time forth began Jesus to show unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day. 22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee. 23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savorest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

[24] Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. [25] For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

[26] For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? [27] For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. [28] Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

17 And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart, [2] And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. [3] And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him. [4] Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

[5] While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

[6] And when the disciples heard *it*, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid. [7] And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid. [8] And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only. [9] And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.

[10] And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come? [11] And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things. [12] But I say unto you, That

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them. [13] Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

[14] And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a *certain* man, kneeling down to him, and saying, [15] Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatic, and sore vexed: for ofttimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water. [16] And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him. [17] Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me. [18] And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

[19] Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? [20] And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. [21] Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

[22] And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men: [23] And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

[24] And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tribute *money* came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute? [25] He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? [26] Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free. [27] Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

18 At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? 2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, 3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. 4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

5 And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me. 6 But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and *that* he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh! 8 Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast *them* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire. 9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven. 11 For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

12 How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray? 13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that *sheep*, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray. 14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. 16 But if he will not hear *thee, then* take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. 17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell *it* unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. 20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? 22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven. 23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants. 24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents. 25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. 26 The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took *him* by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. 29 And his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 30 And

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

31 So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. 32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me: 33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee? 34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. 35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

19 And it came to pass, *that* when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judaea beyond Jordan; 2 And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3 The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause? 4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made *them* at the beginning made them male and female, 5 And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh? 6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away? 8 He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. 9 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except *it be* for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

10 His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man
be so with *his* wife, it is not good to marry. 11 But he
said unto them, All *men* cannot receive this saying,
save *they* to whom it is given. 12 For there are some
eunuchs, which were so born from *their* mother's
womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made
eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have
made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's
sake. He that is able to receive *it*, let him receive *it*.

13 Then were there brought unto him little children,
that he should put *his* hands on them, and pray: and
his disciples rebuked them. 14 But Jesus said, Suffer
little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me:
for of such is the kingdom of heaven. 15 And he laid *his*
hands on them, and departed thence.

16 And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good
Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have
eternal life? 17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou
me good? *there is* none good but one, *that is*, God: but
if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.
18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do
no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt
not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, 19 Honour
thy father and *thy* mother: and, Thou shalt love thy
neighbour as thyself. 20 The young man saith unto him,
All these things have I kept from my youth up: what
lack I yet? 21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be per-
fect, go *and* sell that thou hast, and give to the poor,
and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come *and*
follow me. 22 But when the young man heard that
saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great
possessions.

23 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say
unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the
kingdom of heaven. 24 And again I say unto you, It is
easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle,
than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard *it*, they were exceedingly
amazed, saying, Who then can be saved? 26 But Jesus

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

beheld *them*, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible.

[27] Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore? [28] And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. [29] And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life. [30] But many *that are* first shall be last; and the last *shall be* first.

20 For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. [2] And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. [3] And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace, [4] And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. [5] Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. [6] And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? [7] They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, *that* shall ye receive.

[8] So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them *their* hire, beginning from the last unto the first. [9] And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny. [10] But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

[11] And when they had received *it*, they murmured

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

against the goodman of the house, [12] Saying, These last have wrought *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day. [13] But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? [14] Take *that* thine *is*, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

[15] Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good? [16] So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

[17] And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them, [18] Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death, [19] And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify *him:* and the third day he shall rise again.

[20] Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping *him,* and desiring a certain thing of him. [21] And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

[22] But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. [23] And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but *it shall be given to them* for whom it is prepared of my Father.

[24] And when the ten heard *it,* they were moved with indignation against the two brethren. [25] But Jesus called them *unto him,* and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. [26] But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

among you, let him be your minister; [27] And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant: [28] Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

[29] And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. [30] And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* son of David. [31] And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* son of David.

[32] And Jesus stood still, and called them and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you? [33] They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened. [34] So Jesus had compassion *on them*, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

21 And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples, [2] Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me. [3] And if any *man* say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.

[4] All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, [5] Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

[6] And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, [7] And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set *him* thereon. [8] And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed *them* in the way. [9] And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

to the son of David: Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

10 And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this? 11 And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

12 And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves, 13 And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them. 15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; they were sore displeased, 16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?

17 And he left them, and went out of the city into Bethany; and he lodged there. 18 Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered. 19 And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. 20 And when the disciples saw *it*, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this *which is done* to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done. 22 And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23 And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority? 24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things. 25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him? 26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet. 27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 But what think ye? A *certain* man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard. 29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went. 30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I *go*, sir: and went not. 31 Whether of them twain did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you. 32 For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen *it*, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country: 34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it. 35 And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another. 36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

37 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. 38 But when the husband-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

men saw the son, they said among themselves, this is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance. [39] And they caught him, and cast *him* out of the vineyard, and slew *him.*

[40] When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen? [41] They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out *his* vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

[42] Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? [43] Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. [44] And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

[45] And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them. [46] But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

22 And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said, [2] The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son, [3] And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. [4] Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and *my* fatlings *are* killed, and all things *are* ready: come unto the marriage. [5] But they made light of *it,* and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: [6] And the remnant took his servants, and entreated *them* spitefully, and slew *them.*

[7] But when the king heard *thereof,* he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. [8] Then saith he to his

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy. [9] Go ye therefore unto the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

[10] So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests. [11] And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment: [12] And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. [13] Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast *him* into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. [14] For many are called, but few *are* chosen.

[15] Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in *his* talk. [16] And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any *man:* for thou regardest not the person of men. [17] Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not?

[18] But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, *ye* hypocrites? [19] Show me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny. [20] And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and superscription? [21] They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

[22] When they had heard *these words,* they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

[23] The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him, [24] Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. [25] Now there were with us seven

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother: [26] Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh. [27] And last of all the woman died also. [28] Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

[29] Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. [30] For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

[31] But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, [32] I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living. [33] And when the multitude heard *this*, they were astonished at his doctrine.

[34] But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together. [35] Then one of them, *which was* a lawyer, asked *him a question*, tempting him, and saying, [36] Master, which *is* the great commandment in the law?

[37] Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. [38] This is the first and great commandment. [39] And the second *is* like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. [40] On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

[41] While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, [42] Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, *The son* of David. [43] He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying, [44] The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool? [45] If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?

[46] And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any *man* from that day forth ask him any more *questions*.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

23 Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his
disciples, 2 Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in
Moses' seat: 3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you
observe, *that* observe and do; but do not ye after their
works: for they say, and do not. 4 For they bind heavy
burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay *them* on
men's shoulders; but they *themselves* will not move
them with one of their fingers. 5 But all their works
they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their
phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,
6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief
seats in the synagogues, 7 And greetings in the markets,
and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

8 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master,
even Christ; and all ye are brethren. 9 And call no *man*
your father upon the earth: for one is your Father,
which is in heaven. 10 Neither be ye called masters: for
one is your Master, *even* Christ.

11 But he that is greatest among you shall be your
servant. 12 And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be
abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be
exalted.

13 But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypo-
crites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against
men: for ye neither go in *yourselves*, neither suffer ye
them that are entering to go in. 14 Woe unto you, scribes
and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widow's houses,
and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall
receive the greater damnation. 15 Woe unto you, scribes
and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land
to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make
him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, *ye* blind guides, which say, Who-
soever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but who-
soever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a
debtor! 17 *Ye* fools and blind: for whether is greater, the
gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold? 18 And,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty. [19] *Ye* fools and blind: for whether *is* greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift? [20] Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon. [21] And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein. [22] And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

[23] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier *matters* of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. [24] *Ye* blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

[25] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess. [26] *Thou* blind Pharisee, cleanse first that *which is* within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

[27] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead *men's* bones, and of all uncleanness. [28] Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

[29] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous, [30] And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. [31] Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets. [32] Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. [33] *Ye* serpents, *ye* generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? [34] Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and *some* of them ye shall kill and crucify; and *some* of them shall

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute *them* from city to city: [35] That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar. [36] Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

[37] O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, *thou* that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under *her* wings, and ye would not! [38] Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. [39] For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

24 And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to *him* for to show him the buildings of the temple. [2] And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

[3] And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

[4] And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. [5] For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. [6] And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all *these things* must come to pass, but the end is not yet. [7] For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. [8] All these *are* the beginning of sorrows.

[9] Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. [10] And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one an-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

other. [11] And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. [12] And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. [13] But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

[14] And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. [15] When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) [16] Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: [17] Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: [18] Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. [19] And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! [20] But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: [21] For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. [22] And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

[23] Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here *is* Christ, or there; believe *it* not. [24] For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if *it were* possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25] Behold, I have told you before. [26] Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, *he is* in the secret chambers; believe *it* not. [27] For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. [28] For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

[29] Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: [30] And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. 31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer *is* nigh: 33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, *even* at the doors. 34 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled. 35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

36 But of that day and hour knoweth no *man*, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

37 But as the days of Noe *were*, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. 38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, 39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken and the other left. 41 Two *women shall be* grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

42 Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. 43 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. 44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? 46 Blessed *is* that servant whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods. 48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

heart, My lord delayeth his coming; 49 And shall begin to smite *his* fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; 50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and in an hour that he is not aware of, 51 And shall cut him asunder, and appoint *him* his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

25 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps and went forth to meet the bridegroom. 2 And five of them were wise, and five *were* foolish. 3 They that *were* foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them: 4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. 5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. 7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. 8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. 9 But the wise answered, saying, *Not so;* lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. 10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. 12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not. 13 Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 For *the kingdom of heaven is* as a man travelling into a far country, *who* called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods. 15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made *them* other five talents. 17 And likewise he that *had received* two, he al-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

so gained other two. [18] But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

[19] After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them. [20] And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more. [21] His lord said unto him, Well done, *thou* good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. [22] He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them. [23] His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

[24] Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed: [25] And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, *there* thou hast *that is* thine. [26] His lord answered and said unto him, *Thou* wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed: [27] Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and *then* at my coming I should have received mine own with usury. [28] Take therefore the talent from him, and give *it* unto him which hath ten talents.

[29] For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath. [30] And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

[31] When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: [32] And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from an-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

other, as a shepherd divideth *his* sheep from the goats:
33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:
35 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: 36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed *thee?* or thirsty, and gave *thee* drink? 38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took *thee* in? or naked, and clothed *thee?*
39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? 40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done *it* unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done *it* unto me. 41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels: 42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink: 43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee? 45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did *it* not to one of the least of these, ye did *it* not to me.

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

26 And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples, 2 Ye know that after two days is *the feast of* the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified. 3 Then assembled

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas, [4] And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill *him*. [5] But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar among the people.

[6] Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, [7] There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat *at meat*. [8] But when his disciples saw *it*, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose *is* this waste? [9] For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.

[10] When Jesus understood *it*, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me. [11] For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always. [12] For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did *it* for my burial. [13] Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, *there* shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

[14] Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, [15] And said *unto them*, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. [16] And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

[17] Now the first *day* of the *feast of* unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover? [18] And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples. [19] And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover. [20] Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

[21] And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. [22] And they were

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I? [23] And he answered and said, He that dippeth *his* hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. [24] The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born. [25] Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

[26] And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake *it*, and gave *it* to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. [27] And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; [28] For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. [29] But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.

[30] And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. [31] Then saith Jesus unto them, all ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad. [32] But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.

[33] Peter answered and said unto him, Though all *men* shall be offended because of thee, *yet* will I never be offended. [34] Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. [35] Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

[36] Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder. [37] And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy. [38] Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me. [39] And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou *wilt*.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? 41 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed *is* willing, but the flesh *is* weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done. 43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy. 44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. 46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

47 And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. 48 Now he that betrayed him, gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast. 49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him. 50 And Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.

51 And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out *his* hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear. 52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. 53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels? 54 But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?

55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the temple, and ye laid no hold on me. [56] But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

[57] And they that had laid hold on Jesus led *him* away to Caiaphas the high priest where the scribes and the elders were assembled. [58] But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

[59] Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death; [60] But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, *yet* found they none. At the last came two false witnesses. [61] And said, This *fellow* said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. [62] And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what *is it which* these witness against thee?

[63] But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. [64] Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. [65] Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. [66] What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.

[67] Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote *him* with the palms of their hands, [68] Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

[69] Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee. [70] But he denied before *them* all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. [71] And when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and said unto them that were there, This *fellow* was also with Jesus of Nazareth. [72] And again he denied with an oath,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I do not know the man. [73] And after a while came unto *him* they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art *one* of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee. [74] Then began he to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

[75] And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

27 When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: [2] And when they had bound him, they led *him* away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor.

[3] Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, [4] Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What *is that* to us? see thou to *that*. [5] And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.

[6] And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. [7] And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. [8] Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day. [9] Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value; [10] And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

[11] And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest. [12] And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. [13] Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thee? [14] And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

[15] Now at *that* feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner whom they would. [16] And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. [17] Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas or Jesus which is called Christ? [18] For he knew that for envy they had delivered him.

[19] When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

[20] But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. [21] The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas. [22] Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? *They* all say unto him, Let him be crucified. [23] And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

[24] When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but *that* rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed *his* hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye *to it*. [25] Then answered all the people, and said, His blood *be* on us, and on our children. [26] Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered *him* to be crucified.

[27] Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band *of soldiers*. [28] And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. [29] And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put *it* upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! [30] And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. [31] And after that they had mocked him, they

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify *him.* [32] And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

[33] And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull, [34] They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted *thereof,* he would not drink. [35] And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. [36] And sitting down they watched him there; [37] And set up over his head his accusation written, This Is Jesus the King of the Jews.

[38] Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left. [39] And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads, [40] And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

[41] Likewise also the chief priests mocking *him,* with the scribes and elders, said, [42] He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him. [43] He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. [44] The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

[45] Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour. [46] And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? [47] Some of them that stood there, when they heard *that* said, This *man* calleth for Elias. [48] And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge and filled *it* with vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, and gave him to drink. [49] The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

50 Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice,
yielded up the ghost. 51 And, behold, the veil of the
temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom;
and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; 52 And
the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints
which slept arose, 53 And came out of the graves after
his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and ap-
peared unto many.

54 Now when the centurion and they that were with
him watching Jesus, saw the earth quake, and those
things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Tru-
ly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there beholding afar off,
which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto
him: 56 Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary
the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of
Zebedee's children.

57 When the even was come, there came a rich man
of Arimathaea, named Joseph, who also himself was
Jesus' disciple: 58 He went to Pilate, and begged the
body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be
delivered. 59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he
wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, 60 And laid it in his
own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and
he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre,
and departed. 61 And there was Mary Magdalene, and
the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 Now the next day, that followed the day of the
preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came to-
gether unto Pilate, 63 Saying, Sir, we remember that
that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three
days I will rise again. 64 Command therefore that the
sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his dis-
ciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto
the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error
shall be worse than the first. 65 Pilate said unto them,
Ye have a watch: go your way, make *it* as sure as ye
can. 66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, seal-
ing the stone, and setting a watch.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

28 In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn
toward the first *day* of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. 2 And,
behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of
the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled
back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. 3 His
countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white
as snow: 4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake,
and became as dead *men*.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women,
Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus which was
crucified. 6 He is not here: for he is risen, as he said.
Come, see the place where the Lord lay. 7 And go
quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the
dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee;
there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. 8 And they
departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great
joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus
met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him
by the feet, and worshipped him. 10 Then said Jesus
unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they
go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 Now when they were going, behold, some of the
watch came into the city, and showed unto the chief
priests all the things that were done. 12 And when they
were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel,
they gave large money unto the soldiers, 13 Saying, Say
ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him *away*
while we slept. 14 And if this come to the governor's
ears, we will persuade him, and secure you. 15 So they
took the money, and did as they were taught: and this
saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this
day.

16 Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee,
into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.
17 And when they saw him they worshipped him: but
some doubted.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. 19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: 20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, *even* unto the end of the world. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

MARK

1 The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God; 2 As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. 3 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. 5 And there went out unto him all the land of Judaea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins.

6 And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild honey; 7 And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose. 8 I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.

9 And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan. 10 And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him: 11 And there came a voice from heaven, *saying*, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I am well pleased.

12 And immediately the spirit driveth him into the
wilderness. 13 And he was there in the wilderness forty
days, tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts;
and the angels ministered unto him.

14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus
came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom
of God, 15 And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the
kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the
gospel.

16 Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw
Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the
sea: for they were fishers. 17 And Jesus said unto them,
Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fish-
ers of men. 18 And straightway they forsook their nets,
and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little farther thence, he
saw James the *son* of Zebedee, and John his brother,
who also were in the ship mending their nets. 20 And
straightway he called them: and they left their father
Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went
after him.

21 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway
on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and
taught. 22 And they were astonished at his doctrine:
for he taught them as one that had authority, and not
as the scribes.

23 And there was in their synagogue a man with an
unclean spirit; and he cried out, 24 Saying, Let *us* alone;
what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth?
art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art,
the Holy One of God. 25 And Jesus rebuked him, say-
ing, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. 26 And when
the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud
voice, he came out of him. 27 And they were all amazed,
insomuch that they questioned among themselves, say-
ing, What thing is this? what new doctrine *is* this? for
with authority commandeth he even the unclean spir-
its, and they do obey him. 28 And immediately his fame

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee.

29 And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John. 30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her. 31 And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils. 33 And all the city was gathered together at the door. 34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.

35 And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed. 36 And Simon and they that were with him followed after him. 37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All *men* seek for thee.

38 And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for therefore came I forth. 39 And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils.

40 And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 41 And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth *his* hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean. 42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away; 44 And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, show thyself to the priest and offer for thy cleansing those things which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. 45 But he went out, and began to publish *it* much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.

2 And again he entered into Capernaum after *some* days; and it was noised that he was in the house. 2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive *them*, no, not so much as about the door: and he preached the word unto them. 3 And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four. 4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken *it* up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee. 6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts. 7 Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?

8 And immediately when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts? 9 Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,) 11 I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house. 12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them. 14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the *son* of Alphaeus sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

15 And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

in his house many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. [16] And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? [17] When Jesus heard *it*, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

[18] And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not? [19] And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. [20] But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

[21] No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse. [22] And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

[23] And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn. [24] And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful? [25] And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him? [26] How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the showbread, which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

[27] And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath: [28] Therefore the

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

3 And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand. 2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. 3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace. 5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* out: and his hand was restored whole as the other. 6 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judaea. 8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumaea, and *from* beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him. 10 For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues. 11 And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God. 12 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth *unto him* whom he would: and they came unto him. 14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach, 15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils: 16 And Simon he surnamed Peter; 17 And James the *son* of Zebedee, and John the brother of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder: [18] And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the *son* of Alphaeus, and Thaddaeus, and Simon the Canaanite, [19] And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into an house.

[20] And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread. [21] And when his friends heard *of it*, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

[22] And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils. [23] And he called them *unto him*, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan? [24] And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. [25] And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand. [26] And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end. [27] No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the stong man; and then he will spoil his house.

[28] Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: [29] But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation: [30] Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

[31] There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him. [32] And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee. [33] And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren? [34] And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! [35] For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

4 And he began again to teach by the sea side:
and there was gathered unto him a great multitude,
so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and
the whole multitude was by the sea on the land. 2 And
he taught them many things by parables, and said unto
them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:
4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way
side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it
up. 5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had
not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, be-
cause it had no depth of earth: 6 But when the sun
was up it was scorched; and because it had no root,
it withered away. 7 And some fell among thorns, and
the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no
fruit. 8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield
fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth,
some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.
9 And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear,
let him hear.

10 And when he was alone, they that were about him
with the twelve asked of him the parable. 11 And he said
unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery
of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without,
all *these* things are done in parables: 12 That seeing they
may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear,
and not understand; lest at any time they should be
converted, and *their* sins should be forgiven them.

13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable?
and how then will ye know all parables? 14 The sower
soweth the word.

15 And these are they by the way side, where the
word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh
immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown
in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on
stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, im-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

mediately receive it with gladness; [17] And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.

[18] And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word, [19] And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

[20] And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive *it*, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.

[21] And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick? [22] For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad. [23] If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

[24] And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given. [25] For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

[26] And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground; [27] And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how. [28] For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear. [29] But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

[30] And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it? [31] *It is* like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth: [32] But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

lodge under the shadow of it.

33 And with many such parables spake he the word
unto them, as they were able to hear *it*. 34 But without
a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were
alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he
saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.
36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they
took him even as he was in the ship. And there were
also with him other little ships. 37 And there arose a
great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship,
so that it was now full. 38 And he was in the hinder
part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake
him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that
we perish? 39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and
said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased,
and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful?
how is it that ye have no faith? 41 And they feared ex-
ceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of
man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

5 And they came over unto the other side of the
sea, into the country of the Gadarenes. 2 And when he
was come out of the ship, immediately there met him
out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, 3 Who
had *his* dwelling among the tombs; and no man could
bind him, no, not with chains: 4 Because that he had
been often bound with fetters and chains, and the
chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the
fetters broken in pieces: neither could any *man* tame
him. 5 And always, night and day, he was in the moun-
tains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself
with stones.

6 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and wor-
shipped him, 7 And cried with a loud voice, and said,
What have I to do with thee, Jesus, *thou* Son of the
most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou tor-
ment me not. 8 For he said unto him, Come out of the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

man, *thou* unclean spirit. [9] And he asked him, What *is* thy name? And he answered, saying, My name *is* Legion: for we are many. [10] And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

[11] Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding. [12] And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. [13] And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (They were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

[14] And they that fed the swine fled, and told *it* in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done. [15] And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. [16] And they that saw *it* told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and *also* concerning the swine. [17] And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

[18] And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him. [19] Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee. [20] And he departed, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all *men* did marvel.

[21] And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea. [22] And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet, [23] And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: *I pray thee*, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live. [24] And *Jesus* went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

25 And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood
twelve years, 26 And had suffered many things of many
physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was
nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, 27 When she
had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and
touched his garment. 28 For she said, If I may touch but
his clothes, I shall be whole. 29 And straightway the
fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in *her*
body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that
virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the
press, and said, Who touched my clothes? 31 And his
disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude
thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?
32 And he looked round about to see her that had done
this thing. 33 But the woman fearing and trembling,
knowing what was done in her, came and fell down be-
fore him, and told him all the truth. 34 And he said unto
her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in
peace, and be whole of thy plague.

35 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of
the synagogue's *house certain* which said, Thy daugh-
ter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further?
36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken,
he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid,
only believe. 37 And he suffered no man to follow him,
save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the
synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept
and wailed greatly. 39 And when he was come in, he
saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep?
the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth. 40 And they
laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all
out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel,
and them that were with him, and entereth in where
the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said
unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted,
Damsel, I say unto thee, arise. 42 And straightway the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

damsel arose, and walked; for she was *of the age* of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment. 43 And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

6 And he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him. 2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing *him* were astonished, saying, From whence hath this *man* these things? and what wisdom *is* this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands? 3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him. 4 But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed *them*. 6 And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching.

7 And he called *unto him* the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits; 8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in *their* purse: 9 But *be* shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place. 11 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgement, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent. 13 And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed *them*. 14 And

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

king Herod heard *of him;* (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do show forth themselves in him. [15] Others said, That it is Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets. [16] But when Herod heard *thereof,* he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

[17] For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her. [18] For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have they brother's wife. [19] Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not: [20] For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

[21] And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief *estates* of Galilee; [22] And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give *it* thee. [23] And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give *it* thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

[24] And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist. [25] And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist. [26] And the king was exceeding sorry; *yet* for his oath's sake and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her. [27] And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison, [28] And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother. [29] And when his disciples heard *of it,* they came and took up his corpse,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and laid it in a tomb.

30 And the apostles gathered themselves together
unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they
had done, and what they had taught. 31 And he said
unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert
place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and
going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat. 32 And
they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many
knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and
outwent them, and came together unto him. 34 And
Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was
moved with compassion toward them, because they
were as sheep not having a shepherd; and he began to
teach them many things.

35 And when the day was now far spent, his disciples
came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now
the time *is* far passed: 36 Send them away, that they
may go into the country round about, and into the vil-
lages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing
to eat. 37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye
them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and
buy two hundred penny-worth of bread, and give them
to eat? 38 He saith unto them, How many loaves have
ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five,
and two fishes.

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down
by companies upon the green grass. 40 And they sat
down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties. 41 And when
he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he
looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves,
and gave *them* to his disciples to set before them; and
the two fishes divided he among them all. 42 And they
did all eat, and were filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the frag-
ments, and of the fishes. 44 And they that did eat of the
loaves were about five thousand men.

45 And straightway he constrained his disciples to

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bethsaida, while he sent away the people. [46] And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

[47] And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land. [48] And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them. [49] But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out: [50] For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and said unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid. [51] And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered. [52] For they considered not *the miracle* of the loaves: for their heart was hardened.

[53] And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore. [54] And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him, [55] And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was. [56] And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

7 Then came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem. [2] And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault. [3] For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash *their* hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders. [4] And *when they come* from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

other things there be, which they have received to hold, *as* the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands? 6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with *their* lips, but their heart is far from me. 7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men. 8 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, *as* the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. 10 For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death. 11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, *It is* Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; *he shall be free.* 12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother; 13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 And when he had called all the people *unto him,* he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one *of you,* and understand: 15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man. 16 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable. 18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, *it* cannot defile him; 19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

all meats? [20] And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

[21] For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, [22] Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: [23] All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

[24] And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know *it:* but he could not be hid. [25] For a *certain* woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet: [26] The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

[27] But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* unto the dogs. [28] And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs. [29] And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter. [30] And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

[31] And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis. [32] And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. [33] And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue; [34] And looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.

[35] And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. [36] And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published *it;* [37] And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

8 In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples *unto him*, and saith unto them, 2 I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: 3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far. 4 And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these *men* with bread here in the wilderness?

5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven. 6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before *them;* and they did set *them* before the people. 7 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before *them.*

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets. 9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

10 And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha. 11 And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him. 12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation. 13 And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.

14 Now *the disciples* had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf. 15 And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and *of* the leaven of Herod. 16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* because we have no bread.

17 And when Jesus knew *it,* he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened? [18] Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember? [19] When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve. [20] And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven. [21] And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

[22] And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him. [23] And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought. [24] And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

[25] After that he put *his* hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly. [26] And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell *it* to any in the town.

[27] And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Caesarea Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am? [28] And they answered, John the Baptist: but some *say* Elias; and others, One of the prophets. [29] And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ. [30] And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

[31] And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and *of* the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again. [32] And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him. [33] But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

34 And when he had called the people *unto him* with
his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will
come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his
cross, and follow me. 35 For whosoever will save his
life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my
sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it. 36 For what
shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world,
and lose his own soul? 37 Or what shall a man give in
exchange for his soul? 38 Whosoever therefore shall be
ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and
sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be
ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father
with the holy angels.

9 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you,
That there be some of them that stand here, which
shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom
of God come with power. 2 And after six days Jesus
taketh *with him* Peter, and James, and John, and
leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by them-
selves: and he was transfigured before them. 3 And his
raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so
as no fuller on earth can white them. 4 And there ap-
peared unto them Elias with Moses: and they were
talking with Jesus. 5 And Peter answered and said to
Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us
make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for
Moses, and one for Elias. 6 For he wist not what to say;
for they were sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them:
and a voice came out of the cloud saying, This is my
beloved Son: hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about,
they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with them-
selves. 9 And as they came down from the mountain, he
charged them that they should tell no man what things
they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the
dead. 10 And they kept that saying with themselves,
questioning one with another what the rising from the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

dead should mean.

11 And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes
that Elias must first come? 12 And he answered and
told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all
things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that
he must suffer many things, and be set at nought. 13 But
I say unto you, That Elias is indeed come, and they
have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is
written of him.

14 And when he came to *his* disciples, he saw a great
multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with
them. 15 And straightway all the people, when they be-
held him, were greatly amazed, and running to *him*
saluted him. 16 And he asked the scribes, What question
ye with them?

17 And one of the multitude answered and said,
Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath
a dumb spirit; 18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he
teareth him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his
teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples
that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless genera-
tion, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I
suffer you? bring him unto me. 20 And they brought
him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the
spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed
foaming. 21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago
since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.
22 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into
the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any
thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all
things *are* possible to him that believeth. 24 And
straightway the father of the child cried out, and said
with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jesus saw that the people came running
together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him,
Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of
him, and enter no more into him. 26 And *the spirit* cried,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead: insomuch that many said, He is dead. [27] But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

[28] And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out? [92] And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

[30] And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know *it*. [31] For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day. [32] But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

[33] And he came to Capernaum: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way? [34] But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who *should be* the greatest. [35] And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, *the same* shall be last of all, and servant of all.

[36] And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them, [37] Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

[38] And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he followeth not us. [39] But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me. [40] For he that is not against us is on our part.

[41] For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward. [42] And whosoever shall offend one of *these* little ones that be-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

lieve in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.

43 And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: 44 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. 45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: 46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. 47 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire: 48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. 49 For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt. 50 Salt *is* good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

10 And he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Judaea by the farther side of Jordan: and the people resort unto him again; and as he was wont, he taught them again. 2 And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away *his* wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you? 4 And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put *her* away.

5 And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept. 6 But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female. 7 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife; 8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh. 9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same *matter*. 11 And he saith unto them, Who-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

soever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her. [12] And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

[13] And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and *his* disciples rebuked those that brought *them*. [14] But when Jesus saw *it*, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

[15] Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. [16] And he took them up in his arms, put *his* hands upon them, and blessed them.

[17] And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life? [18] And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *there is* none good but one, *that is*, God. [19] Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

[20] And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth. [21] Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. [22] And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

[23] And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! [24] And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard it is for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! [25] It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

[26] And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved? [27] And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men *it is* impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

[28] Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee. [29] And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's, [30] But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life. [31] But many *that are* first shall be last; and the last first.

[32] And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him, [33] *Saying*, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles: [34] And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.

[35] And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire. [36] And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

[37] They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory. [38] But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? [39] And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized: [40] But to sit on

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

soever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her. [12] And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

[13] And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and *his* disciples rebuked those that brought *them*. [14] But when Jesus saw *it*, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

[15] Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. [16] And he took them up in his arms, put *his* hands upon them, and blessed them.

[17] And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life? [18] And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *there is* none good but one, *that is*, God. [19] Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

[20] And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth. [21] Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. [22] And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

[23] And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! [24] And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard it is for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! [25] It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

[26] And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved? [27] And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men *it is* impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

[28] Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee. [29] And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's, [30] But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life. [31] But many *that are* first shall be last; and the last first.

[32] And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him, [33] *Saying*, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles: [34] And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.

[35] And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire. [36] And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

[37] They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory. [38] But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? [39] And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized: [40] But to sit on

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but *it shall be given to them* for whom it is prepared.

41 And when the ten heard *it*, they began to be much displeased with James and John. 42 But Jesus called them *to him*, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister: 44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all. 45 For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

46 And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bartimaeus, the son of Timaeus, sat by the highway side begging. 47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, *thou* son of David, have mercy on me. 48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, *Thou* son of David, have mercy on me.

49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee. 50 And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus. 51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight. 52 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

11 And when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples, 2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you:

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring *him.* [3] And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.

[4] And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him. [5] And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt? [6] And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded: and they let them go. [7] And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him. [8] And many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed *them* in the way.

[9] And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord: [10] Blessed *be* the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest. [11] And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

[12] And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry: [13] And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not *yet.* [14] And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard *it.*

[15] And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves; [16] And would not suffer that any man should carry *any* vessel through the temple.

[17] And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.
18 And the scribes and chief priests heard *it*, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished at his doctrine.
19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots. 21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God. 23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.
24 Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive *them*, and ye shall have *them*. 25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.
26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

27 And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders, 28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things?

29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things. 30 The baptism of John, was *it* from heaven, or of men? answer me. 31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him? 32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all *men* counted John, that he was a prophet indeed. 33 And they answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

12 And he began to speak unto them by parables. A *certain* man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about *it*, and digged *a place for* the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country. 2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard. 3 And they caught *him*, and beat him, and sent *him* away empty. 4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded *him* in the head, and sent *him* away shamefully handled. 5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

6 Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son. 7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours. 8 And they took him, and killed *him*, and cast *him* out of the vineyard.

9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others. 10 And have ye not read this scripture; The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner: 11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? 12 And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees, and of the Herodians, to catch him in *his* words. 14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not? 15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may see *it*. 16 And they brought *it*. And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

superscription? And they said unto him, Caesar's. [17] And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.

[18] Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying, [19] Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave *his* wife *behind him*, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

[20] Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed. [21] And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise. [22] And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also. [23] In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

[24] And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God? [25] For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven. [26] And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying I *am* the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? [27] He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

[28] And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

[29] And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments *is*, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord: [30] And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this *is* the first commandment. [31] And the second *is* like, *namely* this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou
hast said the truth: for there is one God; and there is
none other but he: 33 And to love him with all the heart,
and with all the understanding, and with all the soul,
and with all the strength, and to love *his* neighbour as
himself, is more than all whole burnt offerings and
sacrifices. 34 And when Jesus saw that he answered dis-
creetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the
kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask him
any question.

35 And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in
the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the Son
of David? 36 For David himself said by the Holy Ghost,
The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,
till I make thine enemies thy footstool. 37 David there-
fore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he *then*
his son? And the common people heard him gladly.

38 And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware
of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and
love salutations in the marketplaces, 39 And the chief
seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at
feasts: 40 Which devour widows' houses, and for a pre-
tence make long prayers: these shall receive greater
damnation.

41 And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and be-
held how the people cast money into the treasury: and
many that were rich cast in much. 42 And there came a
certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which
make a farthing. 43 And he called *unto him* his disciples,
and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That this
poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have
cast into the treasury: 44 For all *they* did cast in of
their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all
that she had, *even* all her living.

13 And as he went out of the temple, one of his
disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of
stones and what buildings *are here!* 2 And Jesus answer-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ing said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately, 4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jesus answering them began to say, Take heed lest any *man* deceive you: 6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ;* and shall deceive many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for *such things* must needs be; but the end *shall* not *be* yet. 8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these *are* the beginnings of sorrows.

9 But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them. 10 And the gospel must first be published among all nations. 11 But when they shall lead *you,* and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.

12 Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against *their* parents, and shall cause them to be put to death. 13 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judaea flee to the mountains: 15 And

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter *therein,* to take any thing out of his house: [16] And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment. [17] But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

[18] And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter. [19] For *in* those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be. [20] And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

[21] And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here *is* Christ; or, lo, *he is* there; believe *him* not: [22] For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall show signs and wonders, to seduce, if *it were* possible, even the elect. [23] But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

[24] But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, [25] And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken. [26] And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory. [27] And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

[28] Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near: [29] So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, *even* at the doors. [30] Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done. [31] Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

[32] But of that day and *that* hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father. [33] Take ye heed, watch and pray: for

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ye know not when the time is.

34 *For the Son of man is* as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch. 35 Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cock-crowing, or in the morning: 36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. 37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

14 After two days was *the feast of* the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put *him* to death. 2 But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 And being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured *it* on his head. 4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made? 5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me. 7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always. 8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying. 9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, *this* also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

10 And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them. 11 And when they heard *it*, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 And the first day of unleavened bread, when they

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover? [13] And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him. [14] And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? [15] And he will show you a large upper room furnished *and* prepared: there make ready for us.

[16] And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. [17] And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

[18] And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me. [19] And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, *Is* it I? and another *said*, *Is* it I? [20] And he answered and said unto them, *It is* one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish. [21] The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

[22] And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake *it*, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body. [23] And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave *it* to them: and they all drank of it. [24] And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many. [25] Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

[26] And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. [27] And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. [28] But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.

[29] But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

offended, yet *will* not I. [30] And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, *even* in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. [31] But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

[32] And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. [33] And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy; [34] And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

[35] And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him. [36] And he said, Abba, Father, all things *are* possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.

[37] And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour? [38] Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly *is* ready, but the flesh *is* weak.

[39] And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words. [40] And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

[41] And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. [42] Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

[43] And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders. [44] And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead *him* away safely. [45] And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and kissed him.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

46 And they laid their hands on him, and took him.
47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.
48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and *with* staves to take me? 49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled.
50 And they all forsook him, and fled.
51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about *his* naked *body;* and the young men laid hold on him: 52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.
53 And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes. 54 And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.
55 And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none. 56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together. 57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, 58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. 59 But neither so did their witness agree together.
60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what *is it which* these witness against thee? 61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? 62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.
63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses? 64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death. 65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest: 67 And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth. 68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them. 70 And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art *one* of them: for thou art a Galilaean, and thy speech agreeth *thereto*. 71 But he began to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

15 And straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried *him* away, and delivered *him* to Pilate.

2 And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest *it*. 3 And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. 4 And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee. 5 But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.

6 Now at *that* feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. 7 And there was *one* named Barabbas, *which lay* bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection. 8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire *him to do* as he had ever done unto them.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

9 But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? 10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy. 11 But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. 12 And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do *unto him* whom ye call the King of the Jews? 13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him. 15 And *so* Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged *him*, to be crucified.

16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Praetorium; and they call together the whole band. 17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his *head*, 18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews! 19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing *their* knees worshipped him.

20 And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him. 21 And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross. 22 And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull. 23 And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received *it* not.

24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take. 25 And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. 26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, The King of the Jews.

27 And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. 28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors. 29 And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days, [30] Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

[31] Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save. [32] Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

[33] And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour. [34] And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? [35] And some of them that stood by, when they heard *it*, said, Behold, he calleth Elias. [36] And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

[37] And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. [38] And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. [39] And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

[40] There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome; [41] (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

[42] And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath, [43] Joseph of Arimathaea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate and craved the body of Jesus. [44] And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling *unto him* the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead. [45] And when he knew *it* of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph. [46] And he bought fine linen, and took him down and

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre. 47 And Mary Magdalene and Mary *the mother* of Joses beheld where he was laid.

16 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the *mother* of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him. 2 And very early in the morning the first *day* of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun. 3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepuchre? 4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted. 6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him. 7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you. 8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any *man;* for they were afraid.

9 Now when *Jesus* was risen early the first *day* of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. 10 *And* she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept. 11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

12 After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country. 13 And they went and told *it* unto the residue: neither believed they them.

14 Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. 15 And he said

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. [16] He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. [17] And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; [18] They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

[19] So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. [20] And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with *them*, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

LUKE

1 Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us, [2] Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word; [3] It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus, [4] That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed.

[5] There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judaea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: and his wife *was* of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth. [6] And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless. [7] And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

both were now well stricken in years. [8] And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course, [9] According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord. [10] And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense.

[11] And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense. [12] And when Zacharias saw *him*, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

[13] But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John. [14] And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth. [15] For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. [16] And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God. [17] And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

[18] And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years. [19] And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to show thee these glad tidings. [20] And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

[21] And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

[22] And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless. [23] And it came to pass, that as soon as the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

[24] And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying, [25] Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on *me*, to take away my reproach among men.

[26] And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, [27] To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name *was* Mary. [28] And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, *thou that art* highly favoured, the Lord *is* with thee: blessed *art* thou among women. [29] And when she saw *him*, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

[30] And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God. [31] And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call him name JESUS. [32] He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: [33] And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

[34] Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? [35] And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. [36] And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.

[37] For with God nothing shall be impossible.

[38] And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her. [39] And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Juda; [40] And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

41 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard
the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb;
and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost: 42 And
she spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed *art*
thou among women, and blessed *is* the fruit of thy
womb. 43 And whence *is* this to me, that the mother of
my Lord should come to me? 44 For, lo, as soon as the
voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe
leaped in my womb for joy. 45 And blessed *is* she that
believed: for there shall be a performance of those things
which were told her from the Lord.

46 And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord,
47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.
48 For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaid-
en: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall
call me blessed. 49 For he that is mighty hath done to
me great things; and holy *is* his name. 50 And his mercy
is on them that fear him from generation to generation.
51 He hath showed strength with his arm; he hath scat-
tered the proud in the imagination of their hearts. 52 He
hath put down the mighty from *their* seats, and exalted
them of low degree. 53 He hath filled the hungry with
good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.
54 He hath holpen his servant Israel, in remembrance
of *his* mercy; 55 As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham,
and to his seed for ever.

56 And Mary abode with her about three months,
and returned to her own house. 57 Now Elisabeth's full
time came that she should be delivered; and she brought
forth a son. 58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard
how the Lord had showed great mercy upon her; and
they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they
came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zach-
arias, after the name of his father. 60 And his mother
answered and said, Not *so;* but he shall be called John.
61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred
that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to his father, how he would

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

have him called. 63 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all. 64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue *loosed*, and he spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judaea. 66 And all they that heard *them* laid *them* up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying, 68 Blessed *be* the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people, 69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David; 70 As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began: 71 That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us; 72 To perform the mercy *promised* to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant; 73 The oath which he sware to our father Abraham, 74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear, 75 In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; 77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins, 78 Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the day-spring from on high hath visited us, 79 To give light to them that sit in darkness and *in* the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. 80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his showing unto Israel.

2 And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed. 2 (*And* this taxing was first made when

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Cyrenius was governor of Syria.) [3] And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

[4] And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David:) [5] To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.

[6] And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. [7] And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

[8] And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night. [9] And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid. [10] And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. [11] For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. [12] And this *shall be* a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

[13] And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying, [14] Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

[15] And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

[16] And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. [17] And when they had seen *it*, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child. [18] And all they that heard *it* wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds. [19] But Mary kept all these

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

things, and pondered *them* in her heart. [20] And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

[21] And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called Jesus, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb. [22] And when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present *him* to the Lord; [23] (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;) [24] And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons.

[25] And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name *was* Simeon; and the same man *was* just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him. [26] And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. [27] And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, [28] Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, [29] Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word: [30] For mine eyes have seen thy salvation, [31] Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; [32] A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. [33] And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him. [34] And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this *child* is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against; [35] (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

[36] And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity; [37] And she *was* a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served *God* with fastings and prayers night and day. [38] And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem.

[39] And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth. [40] And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.

[41] Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover. [42] And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast. [43] And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not *of it.* [44] But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among *their* kinsfolk and acquaintance. [45] And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

[46] And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. [47] And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

[48] And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. [49] And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business? [50] And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. [51] And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

[52] And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

in favour with God and man.

3 Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judaea and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituraea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene, 2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness.

3 And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins; 4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. 5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways *shall be* made smooth; 6 And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? 8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to *our* father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. 9 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying, What shall we do then? 11 He answereth and saith unto them, He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do? 13 And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

violence to no man, neither accuse *any* falsely; and be content with your wages.

15 And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Christ, or not; 16 John answered, saying unto *them* all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire: 17 Whose fan *is* in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people. 19 But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done, 20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

21 Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened, 22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was *the son* of Heli, 24 Which was *the son* of Matthat, which was *the son* of Levi, which was *the son* of Melchi, which was *the son* of Janna, which was *the son* of Joseph, 25 Which was *the son* of Mattathias, which was *the son* of Amos, which was *the son* of Naum, which was *the son* of Esli, which was *the son* of Nagge, 26 Which was *the son* of Maath, which was *the son* of Mattathias, which was *the son* of Semei, which was *the son* of Joseph, which was *the son* of Juda, 27 Which was *the son* of Joanna, which was *the son* of Rhesa, which was *the son* of Zorobabel, which was *the son* of Salathiel, which was *the son* of Neri, 28 Which was *the son* of Melchi, which was *the son* of Addi, which was *the son*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of Cosam, which was *the son* of Elmodam, which was *the son* of Er, [29] Which was *the son* of Jose, which was *the son* of Eliezer, which was *the son of* Jorim, which was *the son* of Matthat, which was *the son* of Levi, [30] Which was *the son* of Simeon, which was *the son* of Juda, which was *the son* of Joseph, which was *the son* of Jonan, which was *the son* of Eliakim, [31] Which was *the son* of Melea, which was *the son* of Menan, which was *the son* of Mattatha, which was *the son* of Nathan, which was *the son* of David.

[32] Which was *the son* of Jessee, which was *the son* of Obed, which was *the son* of Booz, which was *the son* of Salmon, which was *the son* of Naasson, [33] Which was *the son* of Aminadab, which was *the son* of Aram, which was *the son* of Esrom, which was *the son* of Phares, which was *the son* of Juda, [34] Which was *the son* of Jacob, which was *the son* of Isaac, which was *the son* of Abraham, which was *the son* of Thara, which was *the son* of Nachor, [35] Which was *the son* of Saruch, which was *the son* of Ragau, which was *the son* of Phalec, which was *the son* of Heber, which was *the son* of Sala, [36] Which was *the son* of Cainan, which was *the son* of Arphaxad, which was *the son* of Sem, which was *the son* of Noe, which was *the son* of Lamech, [37] Which was *the son* of Mathusala, which was *the son* of Enoch, which was *the son* of Jared, which was *the son* of Maleleel, which was *the son* of Cainan, [38] Which was *the son* of Enos, which was *the son* of Seth, which was *the son* of Adam, which was *the son* of God.

4 And Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness, [2] Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

[3] And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread. [4] And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.

5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, showed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time. 6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it. 7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine. 8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence: 10 For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee: 11 And in *their* hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. 12 And Jesus answering said unto him, It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him for a season.

14 And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about. 15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all. 16 And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, 18 The Spirit of the Lord *is* upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

20 And he closed the book, and he gave *it* again to
the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them
that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.
21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this
scripture fulfilled in your ears. 22 And all bare him
witness, and wondered at the gracious words which
proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this
Joseph's son? 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely
say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: what-
soever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here
in thy country. 24 And he said, Verily I say unto you,
No prophet is accepted in his own country. 25 But I
tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the
days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years
and six months, when great famine was throughout
all the land; 26 But unto none of them was Elias sent,
save unto Sarepta, *a city* of Sidon, unto a woman *that*
was a widow. 27 And many lepers were in Israel in the
time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was
cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard
these things, were filled with wrath, 29 And rose up,
and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the
brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they
might cast him down headlong, 30 But he passing
through the midst of them went his way, 31 And came
down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them
on the sabbath days.

32 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his
word was with power. 33 And in the synagogue there
was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and
cried out with a loud voice, 34 Saying, Let *us* alone;
what have we to do with thee, *thou* Jesus of Nazareth?
art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou
art; the Holy One of God. 35 And Jesus rebuked him,
saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And
when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came
out of him, and hurt him not.

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

themselves, saying, What a word *is* this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out. 37 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her. 39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

40 Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. 41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking *them* suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them. 43 And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent. 44 And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

5 And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret, 2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing *their* nets. 3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. 5 And Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net. 6 And when they had this done, they inclosed

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake. 7 And they beckoned unto *their* partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

8 When Simon Peter saw *it*, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. 9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken: 10 And so *was* also James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men. 11 And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

12 And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jesus fell on *his* face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 13 And he put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him. 14 And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and show thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. 15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

16 And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judaea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was *present* to heal them. 18 And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought *means* to bring him in, and to lay *him* before him. 19 And when they could not find by what *way* they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with *his* couch into the midst before Jesus.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.

21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone? 22 But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts? 23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house. 25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God. 26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

27 And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me. 28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them. 30 But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

31 And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick. 32 I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

33 And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise *the disciples* of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink? 34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? 35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

36 And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was *taken* out of the new agreeth not with the old. 37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish. 38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved. 39 No man also having drunk old *wine* straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is better.

6 And it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing *them* in *their* hands. 2 And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days?

3 And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was an hungered, and they which were with him; 4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the showbread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone? 5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered. 7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him. 8 But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.

9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy *it?* 10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

was restored whole as the other. [11] And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

[12] And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

[13] And when it was day, he called *unto him* his disciples: and of them he choose twelve, whom also he named apostles; [14] Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew, [15] Matthew and Thomas, James the *son* of Alphaeus, and Simon called Zelotes, [16] And Judas *the brother* of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor.

[17] And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judaea and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases; [18] And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed. [19] And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed *them* all.

[20] And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed *be ye* poor: for your's is the kingdom of God. [21] Blessed *are ye* that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed *are ye* that weep now: for ye shall laugh. [22] Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you *from their company*, and shall reproach *you*, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. [23] Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward *is* great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

[24] But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation. [25] Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep. [26] Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

27 But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you, 28 Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you. 29 And unto him that smiteth thee on the *one* cheek offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not *to take thy* coat also. 30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask *them* not again.

31 And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise. 32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them. 33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same. 34 And if ye lend *to them* of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again. 35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and *to* the evil. 36 Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: 38 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch? 40 The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. 41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye? 42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit;
neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. 44 For
every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men
do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they
grapes. 45 A good man out of the good treasure of his
heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil
man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth
that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his
mouth speaketh.

46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the
things which I say? 47 Whosoever cometh to me, and
heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will show you
to whom he is like: 48 He is like a man which built an
house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a
rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehe-
mently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it
was founded upon a rock. 49 But he that heareth, and
doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built
an house upon the earth; against which the stream did
beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin
of that house was great.

7 Now when he had ended all his sayings in the
audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum.
2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto
him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the
elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come
and heal this servant. 4 And when they came to Jesus,
they besought him instantly, saying, That he was
worthy for whom he should do this: 5 For he loveth our
nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was
now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends
to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for
I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my
roof: 7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to
come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

be healed. 8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it*.

9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. 10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.

11 And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. 12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. 13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare *him* stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. 15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother. 16 And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people. 17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judaea, and throughout all the region round about.

18 And the disciples of John showed him of all these things. 19 And John calling *unto him* two of his disciples sent *them* to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another? 20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of *their* infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many *that were* blind be gave sight. 22 Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached. [23] And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

[24] And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind? [25] But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts. [26] But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. [27] This is *he*, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

[28] For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he. [29] And all the people that heard *him*, and the publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John. [30] But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him.

[31] And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like? [32] They are like unto children sitting in the market-place, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept. [33] For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil. [34] The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners! [35] But wisdom is justified of all her children.

[36] And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat. [37] And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment, 38 And stood at his feet behind *him* weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe *them* with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed *them* with the ointment.

39 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw *it*, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman *this is* that toucheth him: for she is a sinner. 40 And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty. 42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most? 43 Simon answered and said, I suppose that *he*, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped *them* with the hairs of her head. 45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet. 46 My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. 47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loveth little. 48 And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven.

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgiveth sins also? 50 And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

8 And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and showing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

twelve *were* with him, 2 And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils, 3 And Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable: 5 A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. 6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture. 7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it. 8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be? 10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. 12 Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. 13 They on the rock *are they*, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. 14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of *this* life, and bring no fruit to perfection. 15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep *it*, and bring forth fruit with patience.

16 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth *it* under a bed; but setteth *it*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light. [17] For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither *any thing* hid, that shall not be known and come abroad. [18] Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.

[19] Then came to him *his* mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press. [20] And it was told him *by certain* which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee. [21] And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.

[22] Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth. [23] But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled *with water*, and were in jeopardy. [24] And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm. [25] And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

[26] And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee. [27] And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in *any* house, but in the tombs. [28] When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, *thou* Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not. [29] (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him. 31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep. 32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them. 33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed *them* saw what was done, they fled, and went and told *it* in the city and in the country. 35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. 36 They also which saw *it* told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

37 Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again. 38 Now the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying, 39 Return to thine own house, and show how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him. 40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people *gladly* received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house: 42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 And a woman having an issue of blood twelve

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any, 44 Came behind *him*, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stanched. 45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press *thee*, and sayest thou, Who touched me? 46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately. 48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.

49 While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's *house*, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master. 50 But when Jesus heard *it*, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole. 51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden. 52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said: Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth. 53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise. 55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat. 56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

9 Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases. 2 And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for *your* journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

money; neither have two coats apiece. [4] And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart. [5] And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them. [6] And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

[7] Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead; [8] And of some, that Elias had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again. [9] And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.

[10] And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida. [11] And the people, when they knew *it*, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

[12] And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place. [13] But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people. [14] For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company. [15] And they did so, and made them all sit down.

[16] Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude. [17] And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

[18] And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am? [19] They answering said, John the Baptist; but some *say*, Elias; and others *say*, that one of the old prophets is risen again. [20] He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God. [21] And he straitly charged them, and commanded *them* to tell no man that thing; [22] Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

[23] And he said to *them* all, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me. [24] For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it. [25] For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away? [26] For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and *in his* Father's, and of the holy angels.

[27] But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God. [28] And it came to pass, about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray. [29] And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment *was* white *and* glistering. [30] And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elias: [31] Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

[32] But Peter and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him. [33] And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing what he said.

[34] While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and over-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud. 35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him. 36 And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept *it* close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him. 38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine only child. 39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him. 40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

41 And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither. 42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare *him.* And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples, 44 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men. 45 But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest. 47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him, 48 And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbad him, be-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

cause he followeth not with us. [50] And Jesus said unto him, Forbid *him* not: for he that is not against us is for us.

[51] And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, [52] And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. [53] And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.

[54] And when his disciples James and John saw *this*, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did? [55] But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. [56] For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save *them*. And they went to another village.

[57] And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain *man* said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. [58] And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head. [59] And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. [60] Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God. [61] And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house. [62] And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

10 After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come. [2] Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly *is* great, but the labourers *are* few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

[3] Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

among wolves. [4] Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way. [5] And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace *be* to this house. [6] And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again. [7] And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.

[8] And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they recieve you, eat such things as are set before you: [9] And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you. [10] But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say, [11] Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

[12] But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city. [13] Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. [14] But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you. [15] And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell. [16] He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

[17] And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. [18] And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. [19] Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. [20] Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

[21] In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight. [22] All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and *he* to whom the Son will reveal *him.*

[23] And he turned him unto *his* disciples, and said privately, Blessed *are* the eyes which see the things that ye see: [24] For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen *them;* and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard *them.*

[25] And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? [26] He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? [27] And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself. [28] And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.

[29] But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? [30] And Jesus answering said, A certain *man* went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded *him,* and departed, leaving *him* half dead. [31] And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. [32] And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked *on him,* and passed by on the other side.

[33] But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion *on him,* [34] And went to *him,* and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. [35] And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave *them* to the host, and said unto him,

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves? 37 And he said, He that showed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house. 39 And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me. 41 And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things: 42 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

11 And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. 3 Give us day by day our daily bread. 4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves; 6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him? 7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee. 8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. 10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if *he ask* a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent? 12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion? 13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall *your* heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. 15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils. 16 And others, tempting *him*, sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house *divided* against a house falleth. 18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast *them* out? therefore shall they be your judges. 20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

21 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace. 22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. 23 He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. 24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out. 25 And

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

when he cometh, he findeth *it* swept and garnished.
26 Then goeth he, and taketh *to him* seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last *state* of that man is worse than the first.

27 And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed *is* the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.28 But he said, Yea rather, blessed *are* they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29 And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet. 30 For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation. 31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon *is* here. 32 The men of Nineve shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas *is* here.

33 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth *it* in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light. 34 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when *thine eye* is evil, thy body also *is* full of darkness. 35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness. 36 If thy whole body therefore *be* full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.
38 And when the Pharisee saw *it*, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner. 39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness. 40 *Ye* fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also? 41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. 43 Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets. 44 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over *them* are not aware of *them*.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also. 46 And he said, Woe unto you also, *ye* lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers. 47 Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them. 48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres. 49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and *some* of them they shall slay and persecute: 50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation; 51 From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation. 52 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge *him* vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things: 54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

12 In the mean time, when there were gathered
together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch
that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto
his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the
Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. 2 For there is nothing
covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that
shall not be known. 3 Therefore whatsoever ye have
spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that
which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be pro-
claimed upon the housetops.

4 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of
them that kill the body, and after that have no more
that they can do. 5 But I will forewarn you whom ye
shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath
power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and
not one of them is forgotten before God? 7 But even the
very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not
therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me
before men, him shall the Son of man also confess be-
fore the angels of God: 9 But he that denieth me before
men shall be denied before the angels of God. 10 And
whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man,
it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth
against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues,
and *unto* magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought
how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:
12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour
what ye ought to say.

13 And one of the company said unto him, Master,
speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with
me. 14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a
judge or a divider over you? 15 And he said unto them,
Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life
consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he
possesseth.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The
ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:
17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I
do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?
18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my
barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my
fruits and my goods. 19 And I will say to my soul, Soul,
thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine
ease, eat, drink, *and* be merry.

20 But God said unto him, *Thou* fool, this night thy
soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those
things be, which thou hast provided? 21 So *is* he that
layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward
God.

22 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say
unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall
eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on. 23 The
life is more than meat, and the body *is more* than rai-
ment. 24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor
reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God
feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the
fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to
his stature one cubit? 26 If ye then be not able to do
that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the
rest? 27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not,
they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in
all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. 28 If then
God so clothe the grass, which is to-day in the field,
and to-morrow is cast into the oven; how much more
will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye
shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind. 50 For all
these things do the nations of the world seek after: and
your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.
31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these
things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock, for it is your Father's good
pleasure to give you the kingdom. 33 Sell that ye have,

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth. [34] For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

[35] Let your loins be girded about, and *your* lights burning; [36] And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately. [37] Blessed *are* those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. [38] And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find *them* so, blessed are those servants. [39] And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through. [40] Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

[41] Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all? [42] And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom *his* lord shall make ruler over his household, to give *them their* portion of meat in due season? [43] Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. [44] Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

[45] But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken; [46] The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers. [47] And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not *himself*, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many *stripes*. [48] But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few *stripes*. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will
I, if it be already kindled? 50 But I have a baptism to
be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be
accomplished! 51 Suppose ye that I am come to give
peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:
52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house
divided, three against two, and two against three. 53 The
father shall be divided against the son, and the son
against the father; the mother against the daughter,
and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law
against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law
against her mother in law.

54 And he said also to the people, When ye see a
cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There
cometh a shower; and so it is. 55 And when *ye see* the
south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it
cometh to pass.

56 *Ye* hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky
and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern
this time? 57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye
not what is right? 58 When thou goest with thine ad-
versary to the magistrate, *as thou art* in the way, give
diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest
he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to
the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison. 59 I tell
thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid
the very last mite.

13 There were present at that season some that
told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had
mingled with their sacrifices. 2 And Jesus answering
said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilaeans were
sinners above all the Galilaeans, because they suffered
such things? 3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye
shall all likewise perish. 4 Or those eighteen, upon whom
the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that
they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusa-

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

lem? 5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 He spake also this parable; A certain *man* had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none. 7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none; cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground? 8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung *it:* 9 And if it bear fruit, *well:* and if not, *then* after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 And behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up *herself.* 12 And when Jesus saw her, he called *her to him,* and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity. 13 And he laid *his* hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, *Thou* hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or *his* ass from the stall, and lead *him* away to watering? 16 And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day? 17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it? 19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the
kingdom of God? 21 It is like leaven, which a woman
took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole
was leavened. 22 And he went through the cities and
villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem.
23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that
be saved? And he said unto them, 24 Strive to enter in
at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek
to enter in, and shall not be able.
25 When once the master of the house is risen up,
and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open
unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know
you not whence ye are: 26 Then shall ye begin to say,
We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou
hast taught in our streets. 27 But he shall say, I tell
you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me,
all *ye* workers of iniquity. 28 There shall be weeping
and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham,
and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you *yourselves* thrust out. 29 And they
shall come from the east, and *from* the west, and from
the north, and *from* the south, and shall sit down in
the kingdom of God. 30 And, behold, there are last which
shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.
31 The same day there came certain of the Pharisees,
saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for
Herod will kill thee. 32 And he said unto them, Go ye,
and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do
cures to-day and to-morrow, and the third *day* I shall
be perfected. 33 Nevertheless I must walk to-day, and
to-morrow, and the *day* following: for it cannot be that
a prophet perish out of Jerusalem. 34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that
are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered
thy children together, as a hen *doth gather* her brood
under *her* wings, and ye would not! 35 Behold, your
house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto
you, Ye shall not see me, until *the time* come when ye

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shall say, Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him. 2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy. 3 And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? 4 And they held their peace. And he took *him*, and healed him, and let him go; 5 And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day? 6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them, 8 When thou art bidden of any *man* to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him; 9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee. 11 For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor *thy* rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompense be made thee. 13 But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind: 14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

15 And when one of them that sat at meat with him
heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed *is* he that
shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 Then said he unto him, A certain man made a
great supper, and bade many: 17 And sent his servant
at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come;
for all things are now ready. 18 And they all with one
consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him,
I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go
and see it: I pray thee have me excused. 19 And another
said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove
them: I pray thee have me excused. 20 And another said,
I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, and showed his lord these
things. Then the master of the house being angry said
to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes
of the city and bring in hither the poor, and the maim-
ed, and the halt, and the blind. 22 And the servant said,
Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there
is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into
the highways and hedges, and compel *them* to come in,
that my house may be filled. 24 For I say unto you, That
none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my
supper.

25 And there went great multitudes with him: and he
turned, and said unto them, 26 If any *man* come to me,
and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and chil-
dren, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life
also, he cannot be my disciple. 27 And whosoever doth
not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my
disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sit-
teth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he
have *sufficient* to finish *it*? 29 Lest haply, after he hath
laid the foundation, and is not able to finish *it*, all that
behold *it* begin to mock him, 30 Saying, This man began
to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand? 32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace. 33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 Salt *is* good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned? 35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; *but* men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

15 Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. 2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

3 And he spake this parable unto them, saying, 4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it? 5 And when he hath found *it*, he layeth *it* on his shoulders, rejoicing. 6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together *his* friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost. 7 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

8 Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find *it*? 9 And when she hath found *it*, she calleth *her* friends and *her* neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost. 10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 And he said, A certain man had two sons: 12 And the younger of them said to *his* father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth *to me*. And he divided unto them *his* living.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

13 And not many days after, the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living. 14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want. 15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. 16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger! 18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, 19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him. 21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put *it* on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on *his* feet: 23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill *it;* and let us eat, and be merry: 24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and dancing. 26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant. 27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him. 29 And he answering said to *his* father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I might make merry with my friends: [30] But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.
[31] And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine. [32] It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

16 And he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.
[2] And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.
[3] Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed. [4] I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. [5] So he called every one of his lord's debtors *unto him*, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? [6] And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.
[7] Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore. [8] And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.
[9] And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations. [10] He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much. [11] If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches*? [12] And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own? [13] No servant can serve two mas-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him. 15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God. 16 The law and the prophets *were* until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it. 17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from *her* husband committeth adultery.

19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day. 20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, 21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; 23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. 24 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. 26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that *would come* from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house: 28 For

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I have five brethren: that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. 30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. 31 And he said unto him, if they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

17 Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe *unto him* through whom they come! 2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him. 4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith. 6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him, by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat? 8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink? 9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not. 10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

11 And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. 12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

off: [13] And they lifted up *their* voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. [14] And when he saw *them*, he said unto them, Go show yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

[15] And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God, [16] And fell down on *his* face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan.

[17] And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where *are* the nine? [18] There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger. [19] And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.

[20] And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation: [21] Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.

[22] And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see *it*. [23] And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after *them*, nor follow *them*. [24] For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one *part* under heaven, shineth unto the other *part* under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day. [25] But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

[26] And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. [27] They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

[28] Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; [29] But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed *them* all. [30] Even thus shall it be in the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

day when the Son of man is revealed. 31 In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back. 32 Remember Lot's wife. 33 Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two *men* in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. 35 Two *women* shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left. 36 Two *men* shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. 37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body *is*, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

18 And he spake a parable unto them *to this end*, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint; 2 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man: 3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary. 4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man; 5 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith. 7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? 8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

9 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others: 10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. 11 The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men *are*,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. [12] I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

[13] And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as *his* eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. [14] I tell you, this man went down to his house justified *rather* than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

[15] And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when *his* disciples saw *it*, they rebuked them. [16] But Jesus called them *unto him*, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. [17] Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

[18] And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? [19] And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none *is* good, save one, *that is*, God. [20] Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother. [21] And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

[22] Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. [23] And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

[24] And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! [25] For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

[26] And they that heard *it* said, Who then can be saved? [27] And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

[28] Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thee. [29] And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, [30] Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.

[31] Then he took *unto him* the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. [32] For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on: [33] And they shall scourge *him*, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again. [34] And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

[35] And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging: [36] And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. [37] And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by.

[38] And he cried, saying, Jesus, *thou* son of David, have mercy on me. [39] And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, *Thou* son of David, have mercy on me. [40] And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, [41] Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

[42] And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. [43] And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw *it*, gave praise unto God.

19 And *Jesus* entered and passed through Jericho. [2] And, behold, *there was* a man named Zacchaeus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich. [3] And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature. [4] And he

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ran before, and climbed up into a sycamore tree to see him: for he was to pass that *way*.

5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacchaeus, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house. 6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully. 7 And when they saw *it*, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.

8 And Zacchaeus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore *him* fourfold. 9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham. 10 For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear. 12 He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. 13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come. 14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this *man* to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading. 16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds. 17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds. 19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here* is

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin: [21] For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst now sow. [22] And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, *thou* wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow: [23] Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?

[24] And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give *it* to him that hath ten pounds. [25] (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.) [26] For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him. [27] But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay *them* before me.

[28] And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem. [29] And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called *the mount* of Olives, he sent two of his disciples, [30] Saying, Go ye into the village over against *you:* in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring *him hither.* [31] And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose *him?* thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him.

[32] And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them. [33] And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt? [34] And they said, The Lord hath need of him. [35] And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus theron. [36] And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

[37] And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;
38 Saying, Blessed *be* the King that cometh in the name
of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.
39 And some of the Pharisees from among the multi-
tude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples. 40 And
he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these
should hold their peace, the stones would immediately
cry out.

41 And when he was come near, he beheld the city,
and wept over it, 42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even
thou, at least in this thy day, the things *which belong*
unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.
43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies
shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round,
and keep thee in on every side, 44 And shall lay thee
even with the ground, and thy children within thee;
and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another;
because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 And he went into the temple, and began to cast
out them that sold therein, and them that bought;
46 Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the
house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.
47 And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief
priests and the scribes and the chief of the people
sought to destroy him, 48 And could not find what they
might do: for all the people were very attentive to
hear him.

20 And it came to pass, *that* on one of those days,
as he taught the people in the temple, and preached
the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon
him with the elders, 2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell
us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who
is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also
ask you one thing; and answer me: 4 The baptism of
John, was it from heaven, or of men? 5 And they rea-
soned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From
heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone
us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet.
7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence
it was. 8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you
by what authority I do these things.

9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable;
A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to
husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long
time. 10 And at the season he sent a servant to the hus-
bandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the
vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent *him*
away empty. 11 And again he sent another servant: and
they beat him also, and entreated *him* shamefully, and
sent *him* away empty. 12 And again he sent a third: and
they wounded him also, and cast *him* out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall
I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will
reverence *him* when they see him. 14 But when the hus-
bandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves,
saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the
inheritance may be ours. 15 So they cast him out of
the vineyard, and killed *him.* What therefore shall the
lord of the vineyard do unto them? 16 He shall come
and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vine-
yard to others. And when they heard *it,* they said, God
forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then
that is written, The stone which the builders rejected,
the same is become the head of the corner? 18 Whoso-
ever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on
whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

19 And the chief priests and the scribes the same
hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the
people: for they perceived that he had spoken this para-
ble against them. 20 And they watched *him,* and sent
forth spies, which should feign themselves just men,
that they might take hold of his words, that so they
might deliver him unto the power and authority of the
governor. 21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person *of any*, but teachest the way of God truly: 22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Caesar, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me? 24 Show me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Caesar's. 25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which be Caesar's, and unto God the things which be God's. 26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 Then came to *him* certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked him, 28 Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children. 30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless. 31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died. 32 Last of all the woman died also. 33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage: 35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage: 36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection. 37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses showed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. 38 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him.

39 Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said. 40 And after that they durst

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

not ask him any *question at all.*

41 And he said unto them, How say they that Christ
is David's son? 42 And David himself saith in the book
of Psalms, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on
my right hand, 43 Till I make thine enemies thy foot-
stool. 44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he
then his son?

45 Then in the audience of all the people he said
unto his disciples, 46 Beware of the scribes, which desire
to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the mar-
kets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the
chief rooms at feasts; 47 Which devour widow's houses,
and for a show make long prayers: the same shall re-
ceive greater damnation.

21 And he looked up, and saw the rich men cast-
ing their gifts into the treasury. 2 And he saw also a
certain poor widow casting in thither two mites. 3 And
he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow
hath cast in more than they all: 4 For all these have of
their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but
she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 And as some spake of the temple, how it was
adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said, 6 *As for*
these things which ye behold, the days will come, in
the which there shall not be left one stone upon an-
other, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when
shall these things be? and what sign *will there be* when
these things shall come to pass? 8 And he said, Take
heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my
name, saying, I am *Christ;* and the time draweth near:
go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions,
be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass;
but the end *is* not by and by. 10 Then said he unto them,
Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against
kingdom: 11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers
places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and great signs shall there be from heaven. 12 But before
all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and perse-
cute *you*, delivering *you* up to the synagogues, and into
prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my
name's sake. 13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.
14 Settle *it* therefore in your hearts, not to meditate
before what ye shall answer: 15 For I will give you a
mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not
be able to gainsay nor resist. 16 And ye shall be be-
trayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks
and friends; and *some* of you shall they cause to be put
to death. 17 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my
name's sake. 18 But there shall not an hair of your head
perish. 19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with
armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.
21 Then let them which are in Judaea flee to the moun-
tains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart
out; and let not them that are in the countries enter
thereinto. 22 For these be the days of vengeance, that
all things which are written may be fulfilled. 23 But woe
unto them that are with child, and to them that give
suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in
the land, and wrath upon this people. 24 And they shall
fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away
captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trod-
den down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gen-
tiles be fulfilled.

25 And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the
moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of
nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;
26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking
after those things which are coming on the earth: for
the powers of heaven shall be shaken. 27 And then shall
they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power
and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass,
then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemp-
tion draweth nigh. 29 And he spake to them a parable;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; 30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. 31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. 32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled. 33 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

34 And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and *so* that day come upon you unawares. 35 For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth. 36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

37 And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called *the mount* of Olives. 38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

22 Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover. 2 And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. 4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them. 5 And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money. 6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

7 Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. 8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare? 10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in. 11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? 12 And he shall show you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. 14 And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him. 15 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: 16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. 17 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide *it* among yourselves: 18 For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake *it*, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me. 20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup *is* the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

21 But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me *is* with me on the table. 22 And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed! 23 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. 25 And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors. 26 But *ye shall* not *be* so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. 27 For whether *is* greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? *is* not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.

28 Ye are they which have continued with me in my

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

temptations. [29] And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; [30] That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

[31] And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired *to have* you, that he may sift *you* as wheat: [32] But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. [33] And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death. [34] And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

[35] And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing. [36] Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take *it*, and likewise *his* scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. [37] For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end. [38] And they said, Lord, behold, here *are* two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough. [39] And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him. [40] And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

[41] And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed, [42] Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done. [43] And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him. [44] And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

[45] And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow, [46] And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

[47] And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus, to kiss him. 48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? 50 And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. 51 And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52 Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves? 53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 Then took they him, and led *him*, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off. 55 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them. 56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him. 57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. 58 And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. 59 And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this *fellow* also was with him: for he is a Galilaean. 60 And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. 62 And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

63 And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote *him*. 64 And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Proph-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

esy, who is it that smote thee? [65] And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

[66] And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying, [67] Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe: [68] And if I also ask *you*, ye will not answer me, nor let *me* go. [69] Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

[70] Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am. [71] And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

23 And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate. [2] And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this *fellow* perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King. [3] And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest *it*. [4] Then said Pilate to the chief priests and *to* the people, I find no fault in this man.

[5] And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place. [6] When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean. [7] And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

[8] And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long *season*, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him. [9] Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing. [10] And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him. [11] And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked *him*, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Pilate. [12] And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

[13] And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, [14] Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined *him* before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: [15] No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him. [16] I will therefore chastise him, and release *him*. [17] (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

[18] And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this *man*, and release unto us Barabbas: [19] (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.) [20] Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them. [21] But they cried, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify him.

[22] And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let *him* go. [23] And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

[24] And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required. [25] And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will. [26] And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear *it* after Jesus.

[27] And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him. [28] But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. [29] For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. [30] Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. [31] For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

[32] And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death. [33] And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. [34] Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. [35] And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided *him*, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

[36] And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, [37] And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself. [38] And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, This Is the King of the Jews.

[39] And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us. [40] But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? [41] And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. [42] And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. [43] And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

[44] And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour. [45] And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst. [46] And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

[47] Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

man. 48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned. 49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 And, behold, *there was* a man named Joseph, a counsellor; *and he was* a good man, and a just: 51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) *he was* of Arimathaea, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God. 52 This *man* went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. 53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on. 55 And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid. 56 And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

24 Now upon the first *day* of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain *others* with them. 2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre. 3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments: 5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down *their* faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, 7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And they remembered his words, 9 And returned

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest. [10] It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary *the mother* of James, and other *women that were* with them, which told these things unto the apostles. [11] And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

[12] Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

[13] And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem *about* threescore furlongs. [14] And they talked together of all these things which had happened. [15] And it came to pass, that, while they communed *together* and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. [16] But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

[17] And he said unto them, What manner of communications *are* these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad? [18] And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

[19] And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: [20] And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. [21] But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

[22] Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre; [23] And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. [24] And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: 26 Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? 27 And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further. 29 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them. 30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake, and gave to them. 31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures? 33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, 34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. 35 And they told what things *were done* in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you. 37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? 39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. 40 And when he had thus spoken, he showed them *his* hands and *his* feet. 41 And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? 42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. 43 And he took *it*, and did eat before them.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

44 And he said unto them, These *are* the words
which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that
all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the
law of Moses, and *in* the prophets, and *in* the psalms,
concerning me. 45 Then opened he their understanding,
that they might understand the scriptures, 46 And said
unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved
Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third
day: 47 And that repentance and remission of sins
should be preached in his name among all nations, be-
ginning at Jerusalem. 48 And ye are witnesses of these
things.
49 And, behold, I send the promise of my Father
upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until
ye be indued with power from on high. 50 And he led
them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his
hands, and blessed them. 51 And it came to pass, while
he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried
up into heaven.
52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jeru-
salem with great joy: 53 And were continually in the
temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

JOHN

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word
was with God, and the Word was God. 2 The same was
in the beginning with God. 3 All things were made by
him; and without him was not any thing made that was
made. 4 In him was life; and the life was the light of
men. 5 And the light shineth in darkness; and the dark-
ness comprehended it not.
6 There was a man sent from God, whose name *was*
John. 7 The same came for a witness, to bear witness

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of the Light, that all *men* through him might believe.
8 He was not that Light, but *was sent* to bear witness
of that Light. 9 *That* was the true Light, which lighteth
every man that cometh into the world.

10 He was in the world, and the world was made by
him, and the world knew him not. 11 He came unto his
own, and his own received him not. 12 But as many as
received him, to them gave he power to become the
sons of God, *even* to them that believe on his name:*
13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the
flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. 14 And the
Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we
beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of
the Father,) full of grace and truth.

15 John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This
was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is
preferred before me: for he was before me. 16 And of
his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.
17 For the law was given by Moses, *but* grace and truth
came by Jesus Christ. 18 No man hath seen God at any
time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of
the Father, he hath declared *him*.

19 And this is the record of John, when the Jews
sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him,
Who art thou? 20 And he confessed, and denied not;
but confessed, I am not the Christ. 21 And they asked
him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am
not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we
may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest
thou of thyself? 23 He said, I *am* the voice of one crying
in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord,
as said the prophet Esaias.

24 And they which were sent were of the Pharisees.
25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why bap-
tizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias,
neither that prophet?

26 John answered them, saying, I baptize with
water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

know not; [27] He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose. [28] These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

[29] The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. [30] This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me. [31] And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water.

[32] And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him. [33] And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost. [34] And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

[35] Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples; [36] And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! [37] And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus. [38] Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou? [39] He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour.

[40] One of the two which heard John *speak*, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. [41] He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ. [42] And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, A stone.

[43] The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

44 Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew
and Peter. 45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto
him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law,
and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son
of Joseph. 46 And Nathanael said unto him, Can there
any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith
unto him, Come and see.

47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith
of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!
48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou
me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that
Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree,
I saw thee.

49 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi,
thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.
50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said
unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou?
thou shalt see greater things than these. 51 And he saith
unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye
shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending
and descending upon the Son of man.

2 And the third day there was a marriage in Cana
of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there: 2 And
both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the mar-
riage. 3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of
Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. 4 Jesus saith
unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine
hour is not yet come. 5 His mother saith unto the
servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do *it*. 6 And
there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the
manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or
three firkins apiece. 7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the
waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the
brim. 8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and
bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare *it*.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water
that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but
the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of the feast called the bridegroom, [10] And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: *but* thou hast kept the good wine until now. [11] This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

[12] After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days. [13] And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem, [14] And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting: [15] And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables; [16] And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise. [17] And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

[18] Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign showest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things? [19] Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

[20] Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days? [21] But he spake of the temple of his body. [22] When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

[23] Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast *day*, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did. [24] But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all *men*, [25] And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

3 There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: 2 The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? 5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and *of* the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. 6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. 8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be? 10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? 11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness. 12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you *of* heavenly things?

13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, *even* the Son of man which is in heaven. 14 And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: 15 That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.* 17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

but that the world through him might be saved.
18 He that believeth on him is not condemned: but
he that believeth not is condemned already, because he
hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son
of God. 19 And this is the condemnation, that light is
come into the world, and men loved darkness rather
than light, because their deeds were evil. 20 For every
one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh
to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. 21 But
he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds
may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.
22 After these things came Jesus and his disciples
into the land of Judaea; and there he tarried with
them, and baptized. 23 And John also was baptizing in
Aenon near to Salim, because there was much water
there: and they came, and were baptized. 24 For John
was not yet cast into prison.
25 Then there arose a question between *some* of
John's disciples and the Jews about purifying. 26 And
they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he
that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou barest
witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all *men* come
to him.
27 John answered and said, A man can receive
nothing, except it be given him from heaven. 28 Ye
yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the
Christ, but that I am sent before him. 29 He that hath
the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bride-
groom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth great-
ly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy there-
fore is fulfilled.
30 He must increase, but I *must* decrease. 31 He that
cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth
is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh
from heaven is above all. 32 And what he hath seen
and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his
testimony. 33 He that hath received his testimony hath
set to his seal that God is true.
34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure *unto him.* 35 The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand. 36 He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

4 When therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John, 2 (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,) 3 He left Judaea, and departed again into Galilee.

4 And he must needs go through Samaria. 5 Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph. 6 Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with *his* journey, sat thus on the well: *and* it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink. 8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.) 9 Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.

10 Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water. 11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water? 12 Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: 14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this
water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.
16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come
hither. 17 The woman answered and said, I have no
husband. Jesus saith unto her, Thou hast well said, I
have no husband: 18 For thou hast had five husbands;
and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that
saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that
thou art a prophet. 20 Our fathers worshipped in this
mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place
where men ought to worship.

21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the
hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain,
nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father. 22 Ye wor-
ship ye know not what: we know what we worship:
for salvation is of the Jews. 23 But the hour cometh,
and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship
the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh
such to worship him. 24 God *is* a Spirit: and they that
worship him must worship *him* in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias
cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he
will tell us all things. 26 Jesus saith unto her, I that
speak unto thee am *he*.

27 And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled
that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What
seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her? 28 The
woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into
the city, and saith to the men, 29 Come, see a man,
which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the
Christ? 30 Then they went out of the city, and came
unto him.

31 In the mean while his disciples prayed him, say-
ing, Master, eat. 32 But he said unto them, I have
meat to eat that ye know not of. 33 Therefore said the
disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him
ought to eat? 34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to
do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and *then* cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest. 36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did. 40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days. 41 And many more believed because of his own word; 42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard *him* ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

43 Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee. 44 For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country. 45 Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galilaeans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum. 47 When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judaea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death. 48 Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. 50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. 51 And as he was now going down, his servants met

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

him, and told *him*, saying, Thy son liveth. 52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. 53 So the father knew that *it was* at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house. 54 This *is* again the second miracle *that* Jesus did, when he was come out of Judaea into Galilee.

5 After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. 2 Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep *market* a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches. 3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water. 4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years. 6 When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole? 7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. 8 Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. 9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry *thy* bed. 11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk. 12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk? 13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in *that* place. 14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole. 16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day. 17 But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work. 18 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise. 20 For the Father loveth the Son, and showeth him all things that himself doeth: and he will show him greater works than these, that ye may marvel. 21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them;* even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. 22 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: 23 That all *men* should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life. 25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. 26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; 27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, 29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation. 30 I can of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

31 If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.
32 There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true. 33 Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth. 34 But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved. 35 He was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

36 But I have greater witness than *that* of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me. 37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not. 39 Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. 40 And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 I receive not honour from men. 42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you. 43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive. 44 How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not the honour that *cometh* from God only?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is *one* that accuseth you, *even* Moses, in whom ye trust. 46 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. 47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

6 After these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is *the sea* of Tiberias. 2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. 3 And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

disciples. [4] And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.

[5] When Jesus then lifted up *his* eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat? [6] And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. [7] Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

[8] One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, [9] There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many?

[10] And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. [11] And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would. [12] When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. [13] Therefore they gathered *them* together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

[14] Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world. [15] When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

[16] And when even was *now* come, his disciples went down unto the sea, [17] And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them. [18] And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew. [19] So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid. [20] But he saith

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

unto them, It is I; be not afraid. [21] Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

[22] The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but *that* his disciples were gone away alone; [23] (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:) [24] When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus. [25] And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

[26] Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled. [27] Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

[28] Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? [29] Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

[30] They said therefore unto him, What sign showest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work? [31] Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

[32] Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. [33] For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. [34] Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

[35] And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst. [36] But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not. [37] All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

[38] For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. [39] And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. [40] And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

[41] The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven. [42] And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

[43] Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves. [44] No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day. [45] It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me. [46] Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.

[47] Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. [48] I am that bread of life. [49] Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. [50] This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. [51] I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. [52] The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can this man give us *his* flesh to eat?

[53] Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. 54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. 55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. 56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me. 58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum. 60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard *this*, said, This is an hard saying; who can hear it?

61 When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you? 62 *What* and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before? 63 It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, *they* are spirit, and *they* are life. 64 But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him. 65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

66 From that *time* many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him. 67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away? 68 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life. 69 And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God. 70 Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil? 71 He spake of Judas Iscariot *the son* of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

7 After these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him. [2] Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand. [3] His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judaea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest. [4] For *there is* no man *that* doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, show thyself to the world. [5] For neither did his brethren believe in him.

[6] Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready. [7] The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil. [8] Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come. [9] When he had said these words unto them, he abode *still* in Galilee.

[10] But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret. [11] Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he? [12] And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people. [13] Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

[14] Now about the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught. [15] And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?

[16] Jesus answered them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me. [17] If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or *whether* I speak of myself. [18] He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him. [19] Did not Moses give you the law, and *yet* none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me? [20] The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

[21] Jesus answered and said unto them, I have done

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

one work, and ye all marvel. 22 Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man. 23 If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day? 24 Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill? 26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ? 27 Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye know not. 29 But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30 Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come. 31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this *man* hath done? 32 The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and *then* I go unto him that sent me. 34 Ye shall seek me, and shall not find *me:* and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come. 35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles? 36 What *manner of* saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find *me:* and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come?

37 In the last day, that great *day* of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. 38 He that believeth on me, as the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. 39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet *given;* because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

40 Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet. 41 Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Galilee? 42 Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem, where David was? 43 So there was a division among the people because of him. 44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him? 46 The officers answered, Never man spake like this man. 47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived? 48 Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed on him? 49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night, being one of them,) 51 Doth our law judge *any* man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth? 52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet. 53 And every man went unto his own house.

8 Jesus went unto the mount of Olives. 2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them. 3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst, 4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act. 5 Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with *his* finger wrote on the ground, *as though he heard them not.* [7] So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. [8] And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

[9] And they which heard *it*, being convicted by *their own* conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, *even* unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst. [10] When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? [11] She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

[12] Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. [13] The Pharisees therefore said unto him, Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

[14] Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, *yet* my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go. [15] Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man. [16] And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me. [17] It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true. [18] I am one that bear witness of myself, and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

[19] Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also. [20] These words spake Jesus in the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for his hour was not yet come.

[21] Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come. [22] Then said the Jews, Will he

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot
come. [23] And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath;
I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this
world. [24] I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in
your sins: for if ye believe not that I am *he*, ye shall
die in your sins.

[25] Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And
Jesus saith unto them, Even *the same* that I said unto
you from the beginning. [26] I have many things to say
and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I
speak to the world those things which I have heard of
him. [27] They understood not that he spake to them of
the Father.

[28] Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted
up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I *am* he, and
that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath
taught me, I speak these things. [29] And he that sent me
is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do
always those things that please him.

[30] As he spake these words, many believed on him.
[31] Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on
him, If ye continue in my word, *then* are ye my disciples
indeed; [32] And ye shall know the truth, and the truth
shall make you free. [33] They answered him, We be
Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man:
how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

[34] Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto
you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.
[35] And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: *but*
the Son abideth ever. [36] If the Son therefore shall make
you free, ye shall be free indeed. [37] I know that ye are
Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my
word hath no place in you.

[38] I speak that which I have seen with my Father:
and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.
[39] They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our
father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's
children, ye would do the works of Abraham. [40] But
now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.
41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, *even* God.

42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me. 43 Why do ye not understand my speech? *even* because ye cannot hear my word. 44 Ye are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. 45 And because I tell *you* the truth, ye believe me not. 46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? 47 He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear *them* not, because ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? 49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. 50 And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. 52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. 53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me: of whom ye say, that he is your God: 55 Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying. 56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw *it*, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? 58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

9 And as *Jesus* passed by, he saw a man which was blind from *his* birth. 2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him. 4 I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. 5 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay, 7 And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

8 The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged? 9 Some said, This is he: others *said*, He is like him: *but* he said, I am *he*. 10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened? 11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight. 12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

13 They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind. 14 And it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes. 15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man
is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day.
Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such
miracles? And there was a division among them. 17 They
say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him,
that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet.
18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that
he had been blind, and received his sight, until they
called the parents of him that had received his sight.
19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who
ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?
20 His parents answered them and said, We know that
this is our son, and that he was born blind: 21 But by
what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath
opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him:
he shall speak for himself.
22 These *words* spake his parents, because they fear-
ed the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if
any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be
put out of the synagogue. 23 Therefore said his parents,
He is of age; ask him. 24 Then again called they the man
that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise:
we know that this man is a sinner.
25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner *or*
no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was
blind, now I see.
26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee?
how opened he thine eyes? 27 He answered them, I have
told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would
ye hear *it* again? will ye also be his disciples? 28 Then
they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but
we are Moses' disciples. 29 We know that God spake
unto Moses: *as for* this *fellow*, we know not from whence
he is.
30 The man answered and said unto them, Why
herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from
whence he is, and *yet* he hath opened mine eyes. 31 Now
we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man
be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he hear-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

eth. 32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind. 33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out. 35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God? 36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him? 37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee. 38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind. 40 And *some* of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we blind also? 41 Jesus said unto them, if ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

10 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. 2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. 3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. 4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. 5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them. 7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. 8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. 9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. 10 The thief cometh not, but for

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have *it* more abundantly.

11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. 12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. 13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and know my *sheep*, and am known of mine. 15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. 16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, *and* one shepherd.

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again. 18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

19 There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings. 20 And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him? 21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was winter. 23 And Jesus walked in the temple in Solomon's porch. 24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly. 25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me. 26 But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. 27 My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: 28 And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any *man* pluck them out of my hand. 29 My Father, which gave *them* me, is

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

greater than all; and no *man* is able to pluck *them* out of my Father's hand. 30 I and *my* Father are one.

31 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him. 32 Jesus answered them, Many good works have I showed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me? 33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not: but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God.

34 Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods? 35 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken; 36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God? 37 If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not. 38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that the Father *is* in me, and I in him.

39 Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand, 40 And went away again beyond Jordan into the place where John at first baptized; and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that John spake of this man were true. 42 And many believed on him there.

11 Now a certain *man* was sick, *named* Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha. 2 (It was *that* Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick. 4 When Jesus heard *that*, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby. 5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus. 6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still in the same place where he was. 7 Then after that saith he to *his* disciples, Let

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

us go into Judaea again.

8 *His* disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of
late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?
9 Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the
day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not,
because he seeth the light of this world. 10 But if a man
walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no
light in him.

11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto
them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may
awake him out of sleep. 12 Then said his disciples, Lord,
if he sleep, he shall do well. 13 Howbeit Jesus spake of
his death: but they thought that he had spoken of tak-
ing of rest in sleep.

14 Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is
dead. 15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not
there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let
us go unto him. 16 Then said Thomas, which is called
Didymus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that
we may die with him.

17 Then when Jesus came, he found that he had
lain in the grave four days already. 18 Now Bethany
was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off:
19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary,
to comfort them concerning their brother.

20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus
was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat *still* in
the house. 21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if
thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 22 But
I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of
God, God will give *it* thee. 23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy
brother shall rise again. 24 Martha saith unto him, I
know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the
last day.

25 Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and
the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead,
yet shall he live: 26 And whosoever liveth and believeth
in me shall never die. Believest thou this? 27 She saith
unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the Son of God, which should come into the world.
28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and
called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is
come, and calleth for thee. 29 As soon as she heard *that*,
she arose quickly, and came unto him. 30 Now Jesus
was not yet come into the town, but was in that place
where Martha met him.
31 The Jews then which were with her in the house,
and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose
up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth
unto the grave to weep there. 32 Then when Mary was
come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at
his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here,
my brother had not died. 33 When Jesus therefore saw
her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came
with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled,
34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto
him, Lord, come and see. 35 Jesus wept. 36 Then said
the Jews, Behold how he loved him!
37 And some of them said, Could not this man, which
opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even
this man should not have died? 38 Jesus therefore again
groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave,
and a stone lay upon it. 39 Jesus said, Take ye away
the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith
unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath
been *dead* four days. 40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not
unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou should-
est see the glory of God?
41 Then they took away the stone *from the place*
where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up *his* eyes,
and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.
42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but be-
cause of the people which stand by I said *it*, that they
may believe that thou hast sent me.
43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a
loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. 44 And he that was
dead came forth, bound hand and foot with grave-
clothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him.
46 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done.

47 Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles. 48 If we let him thus alone, all *men* will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, *named* Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, 50 Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; 52 And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death. 54 Jesus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with his disciples.

55 And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves. 56 Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast? 57 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew *it*, that they might take him.

12 Then Jesus six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead. 2 There they made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus was one

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of them that sat at the table with him. [3] Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

[4] Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's *son*, which should betray him, [5] Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? [6] This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

[7] Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this. [8] For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always. [9] Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

[10] But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death; [11] Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

[12] On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, [13] Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed *is* the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

[14] And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written, [15] Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt. [16] These things understood not his disciples at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him, and *that* they had done these things unto him.

[17] The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record. [18] For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle. [19] The Pharisees therefore said among them-

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

selves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

20 And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast: 21 The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus. 22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.

23 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit. 25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal. 26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will *my* Father honour.

27 Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour. 28 Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven, *saying,* I have both glorified *it,* and will glorify *it* again. 29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard *it,* said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes. 31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. 32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all *men* unto me. 33 This he said, signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? 35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. 36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them.

37 But though he had done so many miracles before
them, yet they believed not on him: 38 That the say-
ing of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he
spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom
hath the arm of the Lord been revealed? 39 Therefore
they could not believe, because that Esaias said again,
40 He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their
heart; that they should not see with *their* eyes, nor
understand with *their* heart, and be converted, and I
should heal them. 41 These things said Esaias, when he
saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many
believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did
not confess *him*, lest they should be put out of the syn-
agogue: 43 For they loved the praise of men more than
the praise of God.

44 Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me,
believeth not on me, but on him that sent me. 45 And
he that seeth me seeth him that sent me. 46 I am come
a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me
should not abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not,
I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but
to save the world. 48 He that rejecteth me, and receiv-
eth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word
that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the
last day.

49 For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father
which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I
should say, and what I should speak. 50 And I know
that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever
I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me,
so I speak.

13 Now before the feast of the passover, when
Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should
depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end. 2 And supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's *son*, to betray him; 3 Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God; 4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself. 5 After that he poureth water into a basin, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe *them* with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet? 7 Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me. 9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also *my* hands and *my* head. 10 Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash *his* feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all. 11 For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you? 13 Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for *so* I am. 14 If I then, *your* Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. 16 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him. 17 If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

18 I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me. 19 Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am *he*. 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

21 When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. 22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. 24 Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake. 25 He then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it? 26 Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped *it*. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave *it* to Judas Iscariot, *the son* of Simon. 27 And after the sop, Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him. 29 For some *of them* thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy *those things* that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor. 30 He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was night.

31 Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him. 32 If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him. 33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. 35 By this shall all *men* know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow me afterwards. 37 Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake. 38 Jesus an-

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

swered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

14 Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. 2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if *it were* not *so*, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. 3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, *there* ye may be also. 4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know. 5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way? 6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father but by me. 7 If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. 9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou *then*, Shew us the Father? 10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. 11 Believe me that I *am* in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater *works* than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. 13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do *it*.

15 If ye love me, keep my commandments. 16 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; 17 *Even* the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. 18 I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. 19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. 20 At that day ye shall know that I *am* in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world? 23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. 24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being *yet* present with you. 26 But the Comforter, *which is* the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. 28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come *again* unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I. 29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe. 30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me. 31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

15 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. 2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

he taketh away: and every *branch* that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. 3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. 4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. 5 I am the vine, ye *are* the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. 6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast *them* into the fire, and they are burned. 7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. 8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. 10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. 11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and *that* your joy might be full.

12 This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you. 13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. 14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. 15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. 16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and *that* your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

17 These things I command you, that ye love one another. 18 If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before *it hated* you. 19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

20 Remember the word that I said unto you, The
servant is not greater than his lord. If they have per-
secuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have
kept my saying, they will keep your's also. 21 But all
these things will they do unto you for my name's sake,
because they know not him that sent me. 22 If I had
not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin:
but now they have no cloke for their sin.
23 He that hateth me hateth my Father also. 24 If
I had not done among them the works which none
other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they
both seen and hated both me and my Father. 25 But
this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled
that is written in their law, They hated me without a
cause.
26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will
send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth,
which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of
me: 27 And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have
been with me from the beginning.

16 These things have I spoken unto you, that ye
should not be offended. 2 They shall put you out of
the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever
killeth you will think that he doeth God service. 3 And
these things will they do unto you, because they have
not known the Father, nor me.
4 But these things have I told you, that when the
time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of
them. And these things I said not unto you at the be-
ginning, because I was with you. 5 But now I go my
way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me,
Whither goest thou? 6 But because I have said these
things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.
7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient
for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Com-
forter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will
send him unto you. 8 And when he is come, he will re-
prove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

judgment: [9] Of sin, because they believe not on me;
[10] Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye
see me no more; [11] Of judgment, because the prince of
this world is judged.

[12] I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye
cannot bear them now. [13] Howbeit when he, the Spirit
of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for
he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall
hear, *that* shall he speak: and he will shew you things
to come. [14] He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of
mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.

[15] All things that the Father hath are mine: there-
fore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew
it unto you. [16] A little while, and ye shall not see me:
and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because
I go to the Father. [17] Then said *some* of his disciples
among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A
little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little
while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the
Father? [18] They said therefore, What is this that he
saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.

[19] Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask
him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among your-
selves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see
me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?
[20] Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep
and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall
be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.
[21] A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because
her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the
child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy
that a man is born into the world. [22] And ye now there-
fore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your
heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from
you.

[23] And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily,
verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the
Father in my name, he will give *it* you. [24] Hitherto have
ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

that your joy may be full.

25 These things I have spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father. 26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you: 27 For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God. 28 I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb. 30 Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe? 32 Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. 33 These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

17 These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee: 2 As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him. 3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

4 I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. 5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. 6 I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word. 7 Now

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

they have known that all things whatsover thou hast given me are of thee. 8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received *them,* and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine. 10 And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them. 11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we *are.* 12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves. 14 I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. 15 I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. 16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. 17 Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. 18 As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world. 19 And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be santified through the truth.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; 21 That they all may be one; as thou, Father, *art* in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me. 22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one: 23 I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me. 24 Father,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me. 26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare *it:* that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

18 When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples. 2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples. 3 Judas then, having received a band *of men* and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye? 5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am *he.* And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them. 6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am *he,* they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth. 8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am *he:* if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way: 9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus. 11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it? 12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him, 13 And led him away

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year. 14 Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and *so did* another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. 16 But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter. 17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not. 18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine. 20 Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing. 21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said. 22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? 23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me? 24 Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.

25 And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied *it*, and said, I am not. 26 One of the servants of the high priest, being *his* kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him? 27 Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.

28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

be defiled; but that they might eat the passover. 29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man? 30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee. 31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death: 32 That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.

33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews? 34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me? 35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done? 36 Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. 38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault *at all.* 39 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? 40 Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

19 Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged *him.* 2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put *it* on his head, and they put on him a purple robe. 3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

him with their hands.

4 Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto
them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may
know that I find no fault in him. 5 Then came Jesus
forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple
robe. And *Pilate* saith unto them, Behold the man!
6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him,
they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*. Pilate
saith unto them, take ye him, and crucify *him:* for I
find no fault in him. 7 The Jews answered him, We
have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because
he made himself the Son of God.

8 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was
the more afraid; 9 And went again into the judgment
hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus
gave him no answer. 10 Then saith Pilate unto him
Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I
have power to crucify thee, and have power to release
thee? 11 Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power
at all against me, except it were given thee from above:
therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release
him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this
man go, thou art not Caesar's friend: whosoever maketh
himself a king speaketh against Caesar. 13 When Pilate
therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and
sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called
the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha.

14 And it was the preparation of the passover, and
about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews,
Behold your King! 15 But they cried out, Away with
him, away with *him*, crucify him. Pilate saith unto
them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests
answered, We have no king but Caesar.

16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be
crucified. And they took Jesus, and led *him* away.
17 And he bearing his cross went forth into a place
called *the place* of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Golgotha: [18] Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

[19] And Pilate wrote a title, and put *it* on the cross. And the writing was, Jesus Of Nazareth The King Of The Jews. [20] This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, *and* Greek, *and* Latin. [21] Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews. [22] Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

[23] Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also *his* coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. [24] They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

[25] Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the *wife* of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. [26] When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son! [27] Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own *home.*

[28] After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. [29] Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put *it* upon hyssop, and put *it* to his mouth. [30] When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

[31] The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken,

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and *that* they might be taken away. 32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. 33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: 34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.

35 And he that saw *it* bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. 36 For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. 37 And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave *him* leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus. 39 And there came also Nicodemus, (which at the first came to Jesus by night,) and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound *weight*. 40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. 41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid. 42 There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews' preparation *day;* for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

20 The first *day* of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. 2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

3 Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. 4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

to the sepulchre. [5] And he stooping down, *and looking in*, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in. [6] Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie, [7] And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself. [8] Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. [9] For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. [10] Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

[11] But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, *and looked* into the sepulchre, [12] And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. [13] And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

[14] And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus. [15] Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away. [16] Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master. [17] Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and *to* my God, and your God. [18] Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and *that* he had spoken these things unto her.

[19] Then the same day at evening, being the first *day* of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you. [20] And when he had so said, he

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shewed unto them *his* hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace *be* unto you: as *my* Father hath sent me, even so send I you. 22 And when he had said this, he breathed on *them*, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost: 23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; *and* whose soever *sins* ye retain, they are retained.

24 But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. 25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: *then* came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace *be* unto you. 27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust *it* into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. 28 And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. 29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed *are* they that have not seen, and *yet* have believed.

30 And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: 31 But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

21 After these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the Sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he *himself*. 2 There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the *sons* of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples. 3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

fishing. They say unto him, we also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus. 5 Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No. 6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto him,* (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea. 8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread. 10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught. 11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come *and* dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord. 13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise. 14 This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, *son* of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. 16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, *son* of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; Thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. 17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, *son* of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus said unto him, Feed my sheep.

18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry *thee* whither thou wouldest not. 19 This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee? 21 Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what *shall* this man *do?* 22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee? follow thou me. 23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee? 24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

25 And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ACTS

OF THE APOSTLES

1 The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach, 2 Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen: 3 To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: 4 And, being assembled together with *them*, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, *saith he*, ye have heard of me. 5 For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom of Israel? 7 And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. 8 But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. 10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; 11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

12 Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the
mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusalem a sabbath
day's journey. 13 And when they were come in, they
went up into an upper room, where abode both Peter,
and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas,
Bartholomew, and Matthew, James *the son* of Alphaeus,
and Simon Zelotes, and Judas *the brother* of James.
14 These all continued with one accord in prayer and
supplication, with the women, and Mary the mother
of Jesus, and with his brethren.

15 And in those days Peter stood up in the midst
of the disciples, and said, (the number of names to-
gether were about an hundred and twenty,) 16 Men
and brethren, this scripture must needs have been ful-
filled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David
spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to
them that took Jesus. 17 For he was numbered with us,
and had obtained part of this ministry.

18 Now this man purchased a field with the re-
ward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder
in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. 19 And
it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; inso-
much as that field is called in their proper tongue,
Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood. 20 For it
is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be
desolate, and let no man dwell t h e r e i n: and his
bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied
with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and
out among us, 22 Beginning from the baptism of John,
unto that same day that he was taken up from us,
must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his
resurrection. 23 And they appointed two, Joseph called
Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias.
24 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which know-
est the hearts of all *men*, shew whether of these two
thou hast chosen, 25 That he may take part of this
ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by trans-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

gression fell, that he might go to his own place. [26] And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

2 And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. [2] And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. [3] And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. [4] And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

[5] And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. [6] Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

[7] And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans? [8] And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born? [9] Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judaea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia. [10] Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes, [11] Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

[12] And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this? [13] Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

[14] But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judaea, and all *ye* that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words: [15] For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is *but* the third hour of the day.

[16] But this is that which was spoken by the proph-

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

et Joel; [17] And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams: [18] And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy: [19] And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: [20] The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come: [21] And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

[22] Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know: [23] Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain: [24] Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

[25] For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved: [26] Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope: [27] Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. [28] Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

[29] Men *and* brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day. [30] Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne; [31] He seeing this before spake of the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses. 33 Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. 34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, 35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool. 36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 Now when they heard *this*, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men *and* brethren, what shall we do? 38 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. 39 For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, *even* as many as the Lord our God shall call. 40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.

41 Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added *unto them* about three thousand souls. 42 And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles. 44 And all that believed were together, and had all things common; 45 And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all *men*, as every man had need.

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart, 47 Praising God, and having favour with all the

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

3 Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, *being* the ninth *hour*.
2 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple; 3 Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple asked an alms. 4 And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us. 5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk. 7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted *him* up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength. 8 And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God: 10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him. 11 And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.

12 And when Peter saw *it*, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk? 13 The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let *him* go. 14 But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you; 15 And killed the Prince of life,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. [16] And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

[17] And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did *it*, as *did* also your rulers. [18] But those things, which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled. [19] Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; [20] And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you: [21] Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

[22] For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. [23] And it shall come to pass, *that* every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people. [24] Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days. [25] Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed. [26] Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

4 And as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees, came upon them, [2] Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead. [3] And they laid hands on them, and put *them* in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide. [4] Howbeit many of them which heard the word

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes, 6 And Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem. 7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what name, have ye done this?

8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel, 9 If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole; 10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, *even* by him doth this man stand here before you whole. 11 This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. 12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

13 Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it. 15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves, 16 Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them *is* manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny *it*. 17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus. 19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. [20] For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.

[21] So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all *men* glorified God for that which was done. [22] For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

[23] And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them. [24] And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou *art* God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is: [25] Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things? [26] The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ. [27] For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together, [28] For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

[29] And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word, [30] By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

[31] And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness. [32] And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any *of them* that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

[33] And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

was upon them all. 34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, 35 And laid *them* down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need. 36 And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, *and* of the country of Cyprus, 37 Having land, sold *it*, and brought the money, and laid *it* at the apostles' feet.

5 But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession, 2 And kept back *part* of the price, his wife also being privy *to it*, and brought a certain part, and laid *it* at the apostles' feet. 3 But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back *part* of the price of the land? 4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou has not lied unto men, but unto God. 5 And Ananias hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things. 6 And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried *him* out, and buried *him*.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in. 8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much. 9 Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband *are* at the door, and shall carry thee out. 10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying *her* forth, buried *her* by her husband. 11 And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 And by the hands of the apostles were many

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

signs and wonders wrought among the people; (and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch. 13 And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them. 14 And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.) 15 Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid *them* on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them. 16 There came also a multitude *out* of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation, 18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison. 19 But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said, 20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life. 21 And when they heard *that*, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told, 23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow. 25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned. 27 And when

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

they had brought them, they set *them* before the council: and the high priest asked them, 28 Saying, Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us.

29 Then Peter and the *other* apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men. 30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree. 31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand *to be* a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. 32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and *so is* also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 When they heard *that*, they were cut *to the heart*, and took counsel to slay them. 34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space; 35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men. 36 For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought. 37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, *even* as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought: 39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God. 40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten *them*, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

41 And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shame for his name. 42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

6 And in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration. 2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples *unto them*, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables. 3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. 4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch: 6 Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid *their* hands on them. 7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people. 9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called *the synagogue* of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen. 10 And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and *against* God. 12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon *him*, and caught him, and brought *him* to the council, 13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law: 14 For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us. 15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

7 Then said the high priest, Are these things so?
2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran,
3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall show thee. 4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldaeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell. 5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not *so much as* to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when *as yet* he had no child.
6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat *them* evil four hundred years.
7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this place. 8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so *Abraham* begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac *begat* Jacob; and Jacob *begat* the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him, 10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him governer over Egypt and all his house.

11 Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance. 12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first. 13 And at the second *time* Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known unto Pharaoh. 14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Jacob to *him*, and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls. 15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers, 16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor *the father* of Sychem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, 18 Till another king arose, which knew not Joseph. 19 The same dealt subtilely with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months: 21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up and nourished him for her own son. 22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel. 24 And seeing one *of them* suffer wrong, he defended *him*, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian: 25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not. 26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another? 27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us? 28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday? 29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Madian, where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush. 31 When Moses saw *it*, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold *it*, the voice of the Lord came unto him, 32 *Say-*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ing, I *am* the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold. [33] Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground. [34] I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt.

[35] This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send *to be* a ruler and a deliverer by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush. [36] He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty years.

[37] This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear. [38] This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and *with* our fathers: who received the lively oracles to give unto us: [39] To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust *him* from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Egypt, [40] Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for *as for* this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. [41] And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands. [42] Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices *by the space of* forty years in the wilderness? [43] Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

[44] Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen. 45 Which also our fathers that came after brought in with Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David; 46 Who found favour before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob. 47 But Solomon built him an house. 48 Howbeit the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet, 49 Heaven *is* my throne, and earth *is* my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what *is* the place of my rest? 50 Hath not my hand made all these things?

51 Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers *did*, so *do* ye. 52 Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which showed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers: 53 Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept *it*.

54 When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with *their* teeth. 55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, 56 And said, Behold I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, 58 And cast *him* out of the city, and stoned *him:* and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. 59 And they stoned Stephen, calling upon *God*, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.

60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

8 And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judaea and Samaria, except the apostles. 2 And devout men carried Stephen *to his burial*, and made great lamentation over him. 3 As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women, committed *them* to prison. 4 Therefore they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.

5 Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached Christ unto them. 6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did. 7 For unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed *with them:* and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed. 8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one: 10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God. 11 And to him they had regard, because that of longtime he had bewitched them with sorceries. 12 But when they believed Philip preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women. 13 Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.

14 Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John: 15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost: 16 (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.) 17 Then laid they *their* hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.

18 And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

them money, [19] Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost. [20] But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money. [21] Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God. [22] Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee. [23] For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and *in* the bond of iniquity. [24] Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

[25] And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Samaritans.

[26] And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert. [27] And he arose and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship, [28] Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet.

[29] Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

[30] And Philip ran thither to *him*, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest? [31] And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him.

[32] The place of the scripture which he read was this, He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth: [33] In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth. [34] And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

prophet this? of himself, or of some other man? 35 Then Philip opened his mouth, and began at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jesus.

36 And as they went on *their* way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, *here is* water; what doth hinder me to be baptized? 37 And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. 38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him. 39 And when they were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing. 40 But Philip was found at Azotus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Caesarea.

9 And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest, 2 And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.

3 And as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven: 4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? 5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: *it is* hard for thee to kick against the pricks. 6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord *said* unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

7 And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. 8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought *him* into Damascus. 9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

[10] And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I *am here*, Lord. [11] And the Lord *said* unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for *one* called Saul, of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth, [12] And hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting *his* hand on him, that he might receive his sight.

[13] Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem: [14] And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy name. [15] But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel: [16] For I will show him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake.

[17] And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost. [18] And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

[19] And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. [20] And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. [21] But all that heard *him* were amazed, and said; Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests? [22] But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

[23] And after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him: [24] But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

night to kill him. [25] Then the disciples took him by night, and let *him* down by the wall in a basket.

[26] And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple. [27] But Barnabas took him, and brought *him* to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus. [28] And he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem. [29] And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians: but they went about to slay him. [30] *Which* when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Caesarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus.

[31] Then had the churches rest throughout all Judaea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied.

[32] And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all *quarters*, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lydda. [33] And there he found a certain man named Aeneas, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy. [34] And Peter said unto him, Aeneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately. [35] And all that dwelt at Lydda and Saron saw him, and turned to the Lord.

[36] Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcus: this woman was full of good works and almsdeeds which she did. [37] And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid *her* in an upper chamber.

[38] And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring *him* that he would not delay to come to them. [39] Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and showing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them.

40 But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning *him* to the body said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. 41 And he gave her *his* hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive. 42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord. 43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

10 There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian *band*, 2 *A* devout *man*, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway. 3 He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius. 4 And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God. 5 And now send men to Joppa, and call for *one* Simon, whose surname is Peter: 6 He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually; 8 And when he had declared all *these* things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

9 On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the house-top to pray about the sixth hour: 10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance, 11 And saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the earth: [12] Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air. [13] And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat. [14] But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean. [15] And the voice *spake* unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common. [16] This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

[17] Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius had made enquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate, [18] And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there. [19] While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee. [20] Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

[21] Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what *is* the cause wherefore ye are come? [22] And they said, Cornelius the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee. [23] Then called he them in, and lodged *them.* And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.

[24] And the morrow after they entered into Caesarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends. [25] And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped *him.* [26] But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man. [27] And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

[28] And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

showed me that I should not call any man common or unclean. [29] Therefore came I *unto you* without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

[30] And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing, [31] And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God. [32] Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of *one* Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee. [33] Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

[34] Then Peter opened *his* mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: [35] But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. [36] The word which *God* sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:) [37] That word, *I say*, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; [38] How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

[39] And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree: [40] Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; [41] Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, *even* to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. [42] And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God *to be* the Judge of quick and dead. [43] To him gave all the prophets witness, that through his name

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

44 While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. 45 And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. 46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, 47 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we? 48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

11 And the apostles and brethren that were in Judaea heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God. 2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they that were of the circumcision contended with him, 3 Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

4 But Peter rehearsed *the matter* from the beginning, and expounded *it* by order unto them, saying, 5 I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me: 6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air. 7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat. 8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth. 9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common. 10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Caesarea unto me. 12 And the spirit bade me go with

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house: [13] And he showed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter; [14] Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved. [15] And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning.

[16] Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost. [17] Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as *he did* unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I, that I could withstand God?

[18] When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto life.

[19] Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen travelled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only. [20] And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus. [21] And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord.

[22] Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch. [23] Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord. [24] For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and much people was added unto the Lord.

[25] Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek Saul: [26] And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

first in Antioch.

27 And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem
unto Antioch. 28 And there stood up one of them named
Agabus, and signified by the spirit that there should
be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to
pass in the days of Claudius Caesar. 29 Then the disci-
ples, every man according to his ability, determined to
send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judaea:
30 Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the
hands of Barnabas and Saul.

12 Now about that time Herod the king stretched
forth *his* hands to vex certain of the church. 2 And he
killed James the brother of John with the sword. 3 And
because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded
further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of un-
leavened bread.) 4 And when he had apprehended him,
he put *him* in prison, and delivered *him* to four quater-
nions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to
bring him forth to the people. 5 Peter therefore was
kept in prison: but prayer was made without ceasing of
the church unto God for him.

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth,
the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers,
bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door
kept the prison. 7 And, behold, the angel of the Lord
came upon *him*, and a light shined in the prison: and he
smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying,
Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from *his* hands.
8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on
thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast
thy garment about thee, and follow me. 9 And he went
out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true
which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a
vision. 10 When they were past the first and the second
ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto
the city; which opened to them of his own accord: and
they went out, and passed on through one street; and
forthwith the angel departed from him. 11 And when

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and *from* all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered *the thing*, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together praying. 13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda. 14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate. 15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, It is his angel. 16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened *the door*, and saw him, they were astonished. 17 But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go show these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon is it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter. 19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that *they* should be put to death. And he went down from Judaea to Caesarea, and *there* abode.

20 And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished by the king's *country*. 21 And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them. 22 And the people gave a shout, *saying, It is* the voice of a god, and not of a man. 23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 But the word of God grew and multiplied. 25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

had fulfilled *their* ministry, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

13 Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. 2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. 3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid *their* hands on them, they sent *them* away.

4 So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus. 5 And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to *their* minister. 6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name *was* Bar-jesus: 7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God. 8 But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9 Then Saul, (who also *is called* Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him, 10 And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, *thou* child of the devil, *thou* enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord? 11 And now, behold, the hand of the Lord *is* upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand. 12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and John departing from them returned to Jerusalem. 14 But

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down. 15 And after the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, *Ye* men *and* brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with *his* hand said, Men of Israel, and ye that fear God, give audience. 17 The God of this people of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with an high arm brought he them out of it. 18 And about the time of forty years suffered he their manners in the wilderness. 19 And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chanaan, he divided their land to them by lot. 20 And after that he gave *unto them* judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet.

21 And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years. 22 And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the *son* of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will. 23 Of this man's seed hath God according to *his* promise raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus: 24 When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel. 25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not *he*. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of *his* feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men *and* brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. 27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled *them* in condemning *him*. 28 And though they found no cause of death *in him*, yet desired they Pilate that he should be

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

slain. [29] And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took *him* down from the tree, and laid *him* in a sepulchre. [30] But God raised him from the dead: [31] And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people.

[32] And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers, [33] God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. [34] And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, *now* no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. [35] Wherefore he saith also in another *psalm*, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. [36] For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: [37] But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

[38] Be it known unto you therefore, men *and* brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: [39] And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. [40] Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets; [41] Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

[42] And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them the next sabbath. [43] Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

[44] And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God. [45] But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put in from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. 47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, *saying*, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth. 48 And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed. 49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts. 51 But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium. 52 And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

14 And it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed. 2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren. 3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles. 5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, to use *them* despitefully, and to stone them, 6 They were ware of *it*, and fled unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about: 7 And there they preached the gospel.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

[8] And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked: [9] The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed, [10] Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

[11] And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. [12] And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker.

[13] Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people. [14] *Which* when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard *of*, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out, [15] And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein: [16] Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways. [17] Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. [18] And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

[19] And there came thither *certain* Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and, having stoned Paul, drew *him* out of the city, supposing he had been dead. [20] Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe. [21] And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and *to* Iconium, and Antioch, [22] Confirming the souls of the disciples, *and* exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. [23] And when they had ordained

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia. 25 And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Attalia: 26 And thence sailed to Antioch, from whence they had been recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled. 27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had opened the door of faith unto the Gentiles. 28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

15 And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, *and said*, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved. 2 When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question. 3 And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren. 4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and *of* the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them. 5 But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command *them* to keep the law of Moses. 6 And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men *and* brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe. 8 And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Holy Ghost, even as *he did* unto us; [9] And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith. [10] Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? [11] But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

[12] Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them.

[13] And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men *and* brethren, hearken unto me: [14] Simeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for his name. [15] And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written, [16] After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up: [17] That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things. [18] Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

[19] Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from among the Gentiles are turned to God: [20] But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and *from* fornication, and *from* things strangled, and *from* blood. [21] For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being read in the synagogues every sabbath day.

[22] Then pleased it the apostles and elders with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; *namely*, Judas surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the brethren: [23] And they wrote *letters* by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren *send* greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch and Syria and Cilicia: [24] Forasmuch as we

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye *must* be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no *such* commandment: [25]It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, [26] Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. [27] We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell *you* the same things by mouth. [28] For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things; [29] That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

[30] So when they were dismissed, they came to Antioch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle: [31] *Which* when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.

[32] And Judas and Silas, being prophets also themselves, exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed *them.* [33] And after they had tarried *there* a space, they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles. [34] Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still. [35] Paul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

[36] And some days after Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our brethren in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, *and see* how they do. [37] And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark. [38] But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work. [39] And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus; [40] And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches.

16 Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father *was* a Greek. 2 Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium. 3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek. 4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem. 5 And so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia, 7 After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them not. 8 And they passing by Mysia came down to Troas.

9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us. 10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them. 11 Therefore loosing from Troas, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next *day* to Neapolis; 12 And from thence to Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, *and* a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days. 13 And on the sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted *thither*. 14 And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, which worshipped God, heard *us*: whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the things which were spoken of Paul. [15] And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought *us*, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide *there*. And she constrained us.

[16] And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying: [17] The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which show unto us the way of salvation. [18] And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

[19] And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew *them* into the marketplace unto the rulers, [20] And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city, [21] And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

[22] And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat *them*. [23] And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast *them* into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely: [24] Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.

[25] And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them. [26] And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

[27] And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. [28] But Paul cried with

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. [29] Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, [30] And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? [31] And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

[32] And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. [33] And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed *their* stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway. [34] And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

[35] And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go. [36] And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace. [37] But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast *us* into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out. [38] And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Romans. [39] And they came and besought them, and brought *them* out, and desired *them* to depart out of the city. [40] And they went out of the prison, and entered into *the house of* Lydia: and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

17 Now when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews: [2] And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures, [3] Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ. [4] And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief wom-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

en not a few.

5 But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people. 6 And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also; 7 Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Caesar, saying that there is another king, *one* Jesus. 8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things. 9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go.

10 And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming *thither* went into the synagogue of the Jews. 11 These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so. 12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Berea, they came thither also, and stirred up the people. 14 And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Silas and Timotheus abode there still. 15 And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas and Timotheus for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city wholly given to idolatry. 17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him. 18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoics, encountered him. And some said, What will

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection. 19 And they took him, and brought him unto Areopagus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, *is?* 20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean. 21 (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

22 Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill, and said, *Ye* men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious. 23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands; 25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things; 26 And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation; 27 That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of us: 28 For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring. 29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device. 30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent: 31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by *that* man whom he hath ordained; *whereof* he hath given assurance unto all *men*, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

32 And when they heard of the resurrection of the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this *matter.* 33 So Paul departed from among them. 34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which *was* Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

18 After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth; 2 And found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla; (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome:) and came unto them. 3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers. 4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews *that* Jesus *was* Christ. 6 And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook *his* raiment, and said unto them, Your blood *be* upon your own heads; I *am* clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles. 7 And he departed thence, and entered into a certain *man's* house, named Justus, *one* that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue. 8 And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized.

9 Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace: 10 For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city. 11 And he continued *there* a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat, 13 Saying, This *fellow* persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law. 14 And when Paul was now about to open *his* mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it were a matter

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of wrong or wicked lewdness, O *ye* Jews, reason would that I should bear with you: [15] But if it be a question of words and names, and *of* your law, look ye *to it;* for I will be no judge of such *matters.* [16] And he drave them from the judgment seat. [17] Then all the Greeks took Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat *him* before the judgment seat. And Gallio cared for none of those things.

[18] And Paul *after this* tarried *there* yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn *his* head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow. [19] And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews. [20] When they desired *him* to tarry longer time with them, he consented not; [21] But bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, if God will. And he sailed from Ephesus. [22] And when he had landed at Caesarea, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to Antioch. [23] And after he had spent some time *there,* he departed, and went over *all* the country of Galatia and Phrygia in order, strengthening all the disciples.

[24] And a certain Jew named Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, *and* mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus. [25] This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John. [26] And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto *them,* and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly. [27] And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had believed through grace: [28] For he mightily convinced the Jews, *and that* publicly, showing by the scriptures that Jesus was Christ.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

19 And it came to pass, that, while Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ephesus: and finding certain disciples, 2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost. 3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism. 4 Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. 5 When they heard *this*, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus. 6 And when Paul had laid *his* hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied. 7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things concerning the kingdom of God. 9 But when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus.

10 And this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks. 11 And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul: 12 So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.

13 Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth. 14 And there were seven sons of *one* Sceva, a Jew, *and* chief of the priests, which did so. 15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye? 16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified. 18 And many that believed came, and confessed, and showed their deeds. 19 Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all *men:* and they counted the price of them, and found *it* fifty thousand *pieces* of silver. 20 So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

21 After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, I must also see Rome. 22 So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, Timotheus and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

23 And the same time there arose no small stir about that way. 24 For a certain *man* named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craftsmen; 25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth. 26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands: 27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth. 28 And when they heard *these sayings*, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great *is* Diana of the Ephesians.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre. 30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

him not. 31 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring *him* that he would not adventure himself into the theatre. 32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together. 33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people. 34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great *is* Diana of the Ephesians.

35 And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, *Ye* men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the *image* which fell down from Jupiter? 36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly. 37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess. 38 Wherefore if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another. 39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly. 40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse. 41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

20 And after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto *him* the disciples, and embraced *them,* and departed for to go into Macedonia. 2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece, 3 And *there* abode three months. And when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia. 4 And there accompanied him into

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Asia Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; and Gaius of Derbe, and Timotheus; and of Asia, Tychicus and Trophimus. [5] These going before tarried for us at Troas. [6] And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we abode seven days. [7] And upon the first *day* of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight. [8] And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

[9] And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead. [10] And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing *him* said, Trouble not yourselves: for his life is in him. [11] When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed. [12] And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

[13] And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot. [14] And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene. [15] And we sailed thence, and came the next *day* over against Chios; and the next *day* we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next *day* we came to Miletus. [16] For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost.

[17] And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church. [18] And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons, [19] Serving the Lord with all

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews:
20 *And* how I kept back nothing that was profitable *unto you*, but have showed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house, 21 testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there: 23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me. 24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more. 26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I *am* pure from the blood of all *men*. 27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. 28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. 29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. 30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. 31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. 33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel. 34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me. 35 I have showed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all. 37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him, 38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

21 And it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, and the *day* following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara: 2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth. 3 Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden. 4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till *we were* out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed. 6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again. 7 And when we had finished *our* course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day. 8 And the next *day* we that were of Paul's company departed, and came to Caesarea: and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, which was *one* of the seven; and abode with him. 9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried *there* many days, there came down from Judaea a certain prophet, named Agabus. 11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

him into the hands of the Gentiles. [12] And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem. [13] Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus. [14] And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done.

[15] And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem. [16] There went with us also *certain* of the disciples of Caesarea, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge. [17] And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly. [18] And the *day* following Paul went in with us unto James; and all the elders were present. [19] And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

[20] And when they heard *it*, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the law: [21] And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise *their* children, neither to walk after the customs. [22] What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come. [23] Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them; [24] Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave *their* heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but *that* thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law. [25] As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written *and* concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from *things* offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

[26] Then Paul took the men, and the next day puri-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

fying himself with them entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them. [27] And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him, [28] Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that teacheth all *men* every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place. [29] (For they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.) [30] And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

[31] And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar. [32] Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul. [33] Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded *him* to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

[34] And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle. [35] And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people. [36] For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, Away with him.

[37] And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek? [38] Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

[39] But Paul said, I am a man *which am* a Jew of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Tarsus, *a city* in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people.
40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto *them* in the Hebrew tongue, saying,

22 Men, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence *which I make* now unto you. 2 (And when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,)

3 I am verily a man *which am* a Jew, born in Tarsus, *a city* in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, *and* taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day. 4 And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women. 5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.

6 And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me. 7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?
8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest. 9 And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do. 11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And one Ananias, a devout man according to the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

law, having a good report of all the Jews which dwelt *there,* [13] Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him. [14] And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth. [15] For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard. [16] And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

[17] And it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance; [18] And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me. [19] And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee: [20] And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him. [21] And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.

[22] And they gave him audience unto this word, and *then* lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a *fellow* from the earth: for it is not fit that he should live. [23] And as they cried out, and cast off *their* clothes, and threw dust into the air, [24] The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

[25] And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned? [26] When the centurion heard *that,* he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman. [27] Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea. [28] And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I was *free* born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which
should have examined him: and the chief captain also
was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and
because he had bound him. 30 On the morrow, because
he would have known the certainty wherefore he was
accused of the Jews, he loosed him from *his* bands,
and commanded the chief priests and all their council
to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before
them.

23 And Paul, earnestly beholding the council,
said, Men *and* brethren, I have lived in all good con-
science before God until this day. 2 And the high priest
Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite
him on the mouth. 3 Then said Paul unto him, God
shall smite thee, *thou* whited wall: for sittest thou to
judge me after the law, and commandest me to be
smitten contrary to the law? 4 And they that stood by
said, Revilest thou God's high priest? 5 Then said Paul,
I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for
it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of
thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were
Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in
the council, Men *and* brethren, I am a Pharisee, the
son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the
dead I am called in question. 7 And when he had so
said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees
and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.
8 For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection,
neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.
9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes *that were*
of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, We find
no evil in this man: but if a spirit or an angel hath
spoken to him, let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the
chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled
in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and to take him by force from among them, and to bring *him* into the castle. 11 And the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

12 And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. 13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy. 14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul. 15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul. 17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto *him*, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought *him* to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto *him*, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee. 19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went *with him* aside privately, and asked *him*, What is that thou hast to tell me? 20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly. 21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain *then* let the young man depart, and charged *him*, *See thou* tell no man that thou

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I was *free* born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which
should have examined him: and the chief captain also
was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and
because he had bound him. 30 On the morrow, because
he would have known the certainty wherefore he was
accused of the Jews, he loosed him from *his* bands,
and commanded the chief priests and all their council
to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before
them.

23 And Paul, earnestly beholding the council,
said, Men *and* brethren, I have lived in all good con-
science before God until this day. 2 And the high priest
Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite
him on the mouth. 3 Then said Paul unto him, God
shall smite thee, *thou* whited wall: for sittest thou to
judge me after the law, and commandest me to be
smitten contrary to the law? 4 And they that stood by
said, Revilest thou God's high priest? 5 Then said Paul,
I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for
it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of
thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were
Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in
the council, Men *and* brethren, I am a Pharisee, the
son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the
dead I am called in question. 7 And when he had so
said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees
and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.
8 For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection,
neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.
9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes *that were*
of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, We find
no evil in this man: but if a spirit or an angel hath
spoken to him, let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the
chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled
in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and to take him by force from among them, and to bring *him* into the castle. 11 And the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

12 And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. 13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy. 14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul. 15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul. 17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto *him*, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought *him* to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto *him*, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee. 19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went *with him* aside privately, and asked *him*, What is that thou hast to tell me? 20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly. 21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain *then* let the young man depart, and charged *him*, *See thou* tell no man that thou

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

hast showed these things to me. [23] And he called unto *him* two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Caesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night; [24] And provide *them* beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring *him* safe unto Felix the governor.

[25] And he wrote a letter after this manner: [26] Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix *sendeth* greeting. [27] This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman. [28] And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council: [29] Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds. [30] And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what *they had* against him. Farewell.

[31] Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought *him* by night to Antipatris. [32] On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle: [33] Who, when they came to Caesarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

[34] And when the governor had read *the letter*, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that *he was* of Cilicia; [35] I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment hall.

24 And after five days Ananias the high priest descended with the elders, and *with* a certain orator *named* Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul. [2] And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse *him*, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence, [3] We accept *it* al-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ways, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness. 4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 For we have found this man *a* pestilent *fellow*, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes: 6 Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law. 7 But the chief captain Lysias came *upon us*, and with great violence took *him* away out of our hands, 8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him. 9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself: 11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem for to worship. 12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city: 13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and in the prophets: 15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust. 16 And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and *toward* men.

17 Now after many years I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings. 18 Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult. 19 Who ought to have been

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me. [20] Or else let these same *here* say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council, [21] Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.

[22] And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of *that* way, he deferred them, and said, When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter. [23] And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let *him* have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

[24] And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ. [25] And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee. [26] He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.

[27] But after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, willing to show the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

25 Now when Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Caesarea to Jerusalem. [2] Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him, [3] And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him. [4] But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Caesarea, and that he himself would depart shortly *thither*. [5] Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with *me*, and accuse this man, if there be any wickedness in him.

[6] And when he had tarried among them more than

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ten days, he went down unto Caesarea; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat commanded Paul to be brought. 7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not prove. 8 While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Caesar, have I offended any thing at all.

9 But Festus, willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me? 10 Then said Paul, I stand at Caesar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest. 11 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Caesar. 12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Caesar? unto Caesar shalt thou go.

13 And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Caesarea to salute Festus. 14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix: 15 About whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed *me*, desiring *to have* judgment against him. 16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth. 18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed: 19 But had certain questions against him of their own superstition,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked *him* whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters. 21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Caesar. 22 Then Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Festus' commandment Paul was brought forth. 24 And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and *also* here, crying that he ought not to live any longer. 25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send him. 26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write. 27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes *laid* against him.

26 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself: 2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews: 3 Especially *because I know* thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews; [5] Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. [6] And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers: [7] Unto which *promise* our twelve tribes, instantly serving *God* day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.

[8] Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead? [9] I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth. [10] Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against *them.* [11] And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled *them* to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted *them* even unto strange cities. [12] Whereupon as I went to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests, [13] At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me. [14] And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? *it is* hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

[15] And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. [16] But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee; [17] Delivering thee from the people, and *from* the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee, [18] To open their eyes, *and* to turn *them* from darkness to light, and *from* the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

are sanctified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision: 20 But showed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and *then* to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill *me.* 22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those which the prophets and Moses did say should come: 23 That Christ should suffer, *and* that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should show light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad. 25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble Festus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness. 26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner. 27 King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian.

29 And Paul said, I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds. 30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them: 31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds. 32 Then said Agrippa unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed unto Caesar.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

27 And when it was determined that we should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto *one* named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' band. 2 And entering into a ship of Adramyttium, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia; *one* Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us. 3 And the next *day* we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and gave *him* liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself. 4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds were contrary. 5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, *a city* of Lycia. 6 And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us therein. 7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under Crete, over against Salmone; 8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city *of* Lasea.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished *them*, 10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives. 11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phenice, *and there* to winter; *which is* an haven of Crete, and lieth toward the south west and north west. 13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained *their* purpose, loosing *thence*, they sailed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there arose against it a tempestuous wind, called Euroclydon. 15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

let *her* drive. [16] And running under a certain island which is called Clauda, we had much work to come by the boat: [17] Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven. [18] And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next *day* they lightened the ship; [19] And the third *day* we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship. [20] And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on *us*, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

[21] But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss. [22] And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but of the ship. [23] For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve, [24] Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Caesar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee. [25] Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me. [26] Howbeit we must be cast upon a certain island.

[27] But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country; [28] And sounded, and found *it* twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found *it* fifteen fathoms. [29] Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

[30] And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship, [31] Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved. [32] Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

[33] And while the day was coming on, Paul besought

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

them all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing. [34] Wherefore I pray you to take *some* meat: for this is for your health: for there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

[35] And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken *it*, he began to eat. [36] Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took *some* meat. [37] And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen souls.

[38] And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea. [39] And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship. [40] And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed *themselves* unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore. [41] And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

[42] And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape. [43] But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from *their* purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast *themselves* first *into the sea*, and get to land: [44] And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken *pieces* of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

28 And when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called Melita. [2] And the barbarous people showed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

[3] And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid *them* on the fire, there came a viper out of the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

heat, and fastened on his hand. 4 And when the barbarians saw the *venomous* beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengence suffereth not to live. 5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm. 6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously. 8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and prayed, and laid his hands on him, and healed him. 9 So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed: 10 Who also honoured us with many honours; and when we departed, they laded *us* with such things as were necessary.

11 And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Castor and Pollux. 12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried *there* three days. 13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli: 14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome. 15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Appii forum, and The three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

were come together, he said unto them, Men *and* brethren, though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans. 18 Who, when they had examined me, would have let *me* go, because there was no cause of death in me. 19 But when the Jews spake against *it,* I was constrained to appeal unto Caesar; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of. 20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see *you,* and to speak with *you:* because that for the hope of Israel I am bound with this chain.

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judaea concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came showed or spake any harm of thee. 22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into *his* lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moses, and *out of* the prophets, from morning till evening. 24 And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers, 26 Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive: 27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. 28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and *that* they will hear it. 29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired
house, and received all that came in unto him. 31 Preach-
ing the kingdom of God, and teaching those things
which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with all confi-
dence, no man forbidding him.

THE LETTER TO THE

ROMANS

1 Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called *to be* an
apostle, separated unto the gospel of God, 2 (Which he
had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scrip-
tures,) 3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord,
which was made of the seed of David, according to the
flesh; 4 And declared *to be* the Son of God with power,
according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection
from the dead: 5 By whom we have received grace and
apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all na-
tions, for his name: 6 Among whom are ye also the
called of Jesus Christ: 7 To all that be in Rome, beloved
of God, called *to be* saints: Grace to you and peace from
God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for
you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the
whole world. 9 For God is my witness, whom I serve
with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without
ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;
10 Making request, if by any means now at length I
might have a prosperous journey by the will of God to
come unto you. 11 For I long to see you, that I may
impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may
be established; 12 That is, that I may be comforted to-
gether with you by the mutual faith both of you and
me.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles. 14 I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also. 16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. 17 For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

18 For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; 19 Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath showed *it* unto them.

20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, *even* his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: 21 Because that, when they knew God, they glorified *him* not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. 22 Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, 23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. 24 Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves: 25 Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. 26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: 27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like to retain God in
their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate
mind, to do those things which are not convenient;
29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication,
wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy,
murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, 30 Back-
biters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, in-
ventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, 31 Without
understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural af-
fection, implacable, unmerciful: 32 Who knowing the
judgment of God, that they which commit such things
are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have
pleasure in them that do them.

2 Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whoso-
ever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest
another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest
doest the same things. 2 But we are sure that the judg-
ment of God is according to truth against them which
commit such things. 3 And thinkest thou this, O man,
that judgest them which do such things, and doest
the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?
4 Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and for-
bearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the good-
ness of God leadeth thee to repentance?

5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treas-
urest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath
and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; 6 Who
will render to every man according to his deeds: 7 To
them who by patient continuance in well doing seek
for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life: 8 But
unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the
truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath,
9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that
doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile;
10 But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that work-
eth good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile: 11 For

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

there is no respect of persons with God.

12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law; 13 (For not the hearers of the law *are* just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified. 14 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: 15 Which show the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and *their* thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;) 16 In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel.

17 Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest in the law, and makest thy boast of God, 18 And knowest *his* will and approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law; 19 And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness, 20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? 22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege? 23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?

24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written. 25 For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision. 26 Therefore if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision? 27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly;
neither *is that* circumcision, which is outward in the
flesh: 29 But he *is* a Jew, which is one inwardly; and
circumcision *is that* of the heart, in the spirit, *and* not
in the letter; whose praise *is* not of men, but of God.

3 What advantage then hath the Jew? or what
profit *is there* in circumcision? 2 Much every way: chief-
ly, because that unto them were committed the oracles
of God.

3 For what if some did not believe? shall their un-
belief make the faith of God without effect? 4 God for-
bid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it
is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy say-
ings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteous-
ness of God, what shall we say? *Is* God unrighteous who
taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man) 6 God forbid:
for then how shall God judge the world? 7 For if the
truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto
his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner? 8 And
not *rather*, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some
affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may
come? whose damnation is just.

9 What then? are we better *than they?* No, in no
wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles,
that they are all under sin; 10 As it is written, There
is none righteous, no, not one: 11 There is none that
understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.
12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together
become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no,
not one. 13 Their throat *is* an open sepulchre; with their
tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps *is*
under their lips: 14 Whose mouth *is* full of cursing and
bitterness: 15 Their feet *are* swift to shed blood: 16 De-
struction and misery *are* in their ways: 17 And the way
of peace have they not known: 18 There is no fear of
God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever the law

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. [20] Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law *is* the knowledge of sin.

[21] But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the Law and the Prophets; [22] Even the righteousness of God *which is* by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: [23] For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;* [24] Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: [25] Whom God hath set forth *to be* a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; [26] To declare, *I say*, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.

[27] Where *is* boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith. [28] Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

[29] *Is he* the God of the Jews only? *is he* not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also: [30] Seeing *it is* one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith. [31] Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

4 What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? [2] For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath *whereof* to glory; but not before God. [3] For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

[4] Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. [5] But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. [6] Even as David

*Next: page 323, Romans 6:23 *Sin has a penalty*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, [7] *Saying*, Blessed *are* they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. [8] Blessed *is* the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

[9] *Cometh* this blessedness then upon the circumcision *only*, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. [10] How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision. [11] And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which *he had yet* being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also: [12] And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which *he had* being *yet* uncircumcised.

[13] For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, *was* not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. [14] For if they which are of the law *be* heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect: [15] Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, *there is* no transgression.

[16] Therefore *it is* of faith, that *it might be* by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all, [17] (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, *even* God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were. [18] Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations; according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be. [19] And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of Sarah's womb: [20] He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God; [21] And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform. [22] And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

[23] Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him; [24] But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead; [25] Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

5 Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: [2] By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. [3] And not only *so*, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience; [4] And patience, experience; and experience, hope: [5] And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us.

[6] For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. [7] For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. [8] But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.* [9] Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. [10] For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life. [11] And not only *so*, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.

[12] Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned: [13] (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law. [14] Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the

*Next: page 394, Ephesians 2:8-9 *Salvation is a free gift*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come. [15] But not as the offence, so also *is* the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, *which is* by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. [16] And not as *it was* by one that sinned, *so is* the gift: for the judgment *was* by one to condemnation, but the free gift *is* of many offences unto justification. [17] For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.) [18] Therefore as by the offence of one *judgment came* upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one *the free gift came* upon all men unto justification of life. [19] For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

[20] Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: [21] That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

6 What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? [2] God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein? [3] Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death? [4] Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. [5] For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also *in the likeness* of *his* resurrection: [6] Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with *him*, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. [7] For he that is dead is freed from sin.

[8] Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him: [9] Knowing that Christ being

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him. [10] For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

[11] Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. [12] Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. Neither yield ye your members *as* instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members *as* instruments of righteousness unto God. [14] For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

[15] What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. [16] Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? [17] But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered you. [18] Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness. [19] I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. [20] For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. [21] What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things *is* death.

[22] But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. [23] For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.*

7 Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth? [2] For the woman which hath

*Next: page 321, Romans 5:8 *Christ paid the penalty*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

an husband is bound by the law to *her* husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of *her* husband. 3 So then if, while *her* husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, *even* to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God. 5 For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to bring forth fruit unto death. 6 But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not *in* the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? *Is* the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet. 8 But sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin *was* dead. 9 For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died. 10 And the commandment, which *was ordained* to life, I found *to be* unto death. 11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew *me*.

12 Wherefore the law *is* holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good. 13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin. 15 For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. 16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that *it is* good. 17 Now then it is no

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. 18 For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but *how* to perform that which is good I find not. 19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. 20 Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me. 22 For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: 23 But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? 25 I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

8 *There is* therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. 2 For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

3 For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: 4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. 5 For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. 6 For to be carnally minded *is* death; but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace. 7 Because the carnal mind *is* enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. 8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. 10 And if Christ *be* in you, the body *is* dead because of sin; but

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the Spirit *is* life because of righteousness. [11] But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

[12] Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh. [13] For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

[14] For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. [15] For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. [16] The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: [17] And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with *him*, that we may be also glorified together.

[18] For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time *are* not worthy *to be compared* with the glory which shall be revealed in us. [19] For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. [20] For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected *the same* in hope, [21] Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

[22] For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now. [23] And not only *they*, but ourselves also, which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, *to wit*, the redemption of our body. [24] For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? [25] But if we hope for that we see not, *then* do we with patience wait for *it*.

[26] Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

groanings which cannot be uttered. 27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what *is* the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to *the will of* God.

28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to *his* purpose. 29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate *to be* conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. 30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified.

31 What shall we then say to these things? If God *be* for us, who *can be* against us? 32 He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? *It is* God that justifieth. 34 Who *is* he that condemneth? *It is* Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.

35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? *shall* tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? 36 As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter. 37 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, 39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

9 I say the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost, 2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart. 3 For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh: 4 Who are Israelites; to whom *pertaineth* the adoption,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service *of God,* and the promises; [5] Whose *are* the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ *came,* who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

[6] Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they *are* not all Israel, which are of Israel: [7] Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, *are they* all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called. [8] That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these *are* not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

[9] For this *is* the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son. [10] And not only *this;* but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, *even* by our father Isaac; [11] (For *the children* being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;) [12] It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger. [13] As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

[14] What shall we say then? *Is there* unrighteousness with God? God forbid. [15] For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion. [16] So then *it is* not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that showeth mercy. [17] For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might show my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth. [18] Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will *have mercy,* and whom he will he hardeneth.

[19] Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will? [20] Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed *it,* Why hast thou made me thus? [21] Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour, [22] *What* if God,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

willing to shew *his* wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction: [23] And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory, [24] Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles? [25] As he saith also in Osee, I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved. [26] And it shall come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God. [27] Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved: [28] For he will finish the work, and cut *it* short in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth. [29] And as Esaias said before, Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha.

[30] What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith. [31] But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness. [32] Wherefore? Because *they sought it* not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone; [33] As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

10 Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. [2] For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. [3] For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. [4] For Christ *is* the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. [5] For

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.

6 But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down *from above:)* 7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach; 9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. 10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. 12 For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. 13 For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? 15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report? 17 So then faith *cometh* by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. 19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by *them that are* no people, *and* by a foolish nation I will anger you. 20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

made manifest unto them that asked not after me.
21 But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched
forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying
people.

11 I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God
forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abra-
ham, *of* the tribe of Benjamin. 2 God hath not cast
away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what
the scripture saith of Elias? how he maketh inter-
cession to God against Israel, saying, 3 Lord, they have
killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and
I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have
reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not
bowed the knee to *the image of* Baal. 5 Even so then at
this present time also there is a remnant according to
the election of grace. 6 And if by grace, then *is it* no more
of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if *it be*
of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no
more work.

7 What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he
seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the
rest were blinded 8 (According as it is written, God hath
given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should
not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this
day. 9 And David saith, Let their table be made a snare,
and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a recompence
unto them: 10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may
not see, and bow down their back alway.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they should
fall? God forbid: but *rather* through their fall salvation
is come unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to
jealousy. 12 Now if the fall of them *be* the riches of the
world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the
Gentiles; how much more their fulness?

13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am
the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office: 14 If
by any means I may provoke to emulation *them which*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

are my flesh, and might save some of them. [15] For if the casting away of them *be* the reconciling of the world, what *shall* the receiving *of them be*, but life from the dead? [16] For if the firstfruit *be* holy, the lump *is* also *holy*: and if the root *be* holy, so *are* the branches.

[17] And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert graffed in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree; [18] Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee. [19] Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be graffed in. [20] Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear: [21] For if God spared not the natural branches, *take heed* lest he also spare not thee.

[22] Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in *his* goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off. [23] And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again. [24] For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural *branches*, be graffed into their own olive tree?

[25] For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. [26] And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob: [27] For this *is* my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins. [28] As concerning the gospel, *they are* enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, *they are* beloved for the fathers' sakes. [29] For the gifts and calling of God *are* without repentance.

[30] For as ye in times past have not believed God,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:
31 Even so have these also now not believed, that
through your mercy they also may obtain mercy. 32 For
God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might
have mercy upon all.

33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and
knowledge of God! how unsearchable *are* his judgments,
and his ways past finding out! 34 For who hath known
the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?
35 Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recom-
pensed unto him again? 36 For of him, and through him,
and to him, *are* all things: to whom *be* glory for ever.
Amen.

12 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mer-
cies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacri-
fice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is* your reasonable
service. 2 And be not conformed to this world: but be
ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye
may prove what *is* that good, and acceptable, and per-
fect, will of God.

3 For I say, through the grace given unto me, to
every man that is among you, not to think *of himself*
more highly than he ought to think; but to think sober-
ly, according as God hath dealt to every man the meas-
ure of faith. 4 For as we have many members in one
body, and all members have not the same office: 5 So
we, *being* many, are one body in Christ, and every one
members one of another. 6 Having then gifts differing
according to the grace that is given to us, whether
prophecy, *let us prophesy* according to the proportion
of faith; 7 Or ministry, *let us wait* on *our* ministering:
or he that teacheth, on teaching; 8 Or he that exhort-
eth, on exhortation: he that giveth, *let him do it* with
simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that show-
eth mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 *Let* love be without dissimulation. Abhor that
which is evil; cleave to that which is good. 10 *Be* kindly
affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in hon-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

our preferring one another; [11] Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord; [12] Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer; [13] Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality. [14] Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not. [15] Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

[16] *Be* of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits. [17] Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. [18] If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. [19] Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but *rather* give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance *is* mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. [20] Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

[21] Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

13 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. [2] Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

[3] For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: [4] For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to *execute* wrath upon him that doeth evil. [5] Wherefore *ye* must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake.

[6] For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. [7] Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute *is due;* custom to whom custom; fear to

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another:
for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. 9 For
this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not
kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false
witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if *there be* any other
commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this say-
ing, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love
is the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that now *it is* high
time to awake out of sleep: for now *is* our salvation
nearer than when we believed. 12 The night is far spent,
the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works
of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. 13 Let
us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and
drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not
in strife and envying. 14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus
Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to *fulfil*
the lusts *thereof*.

14 Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, *but*
not to doubtful disputations. 2 For one believeth that
he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth
herbs. 3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth
not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that
eateth: for God hath received him. 4 Who art thou that
judgest another man's servant? to his own master he
standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God
is able to make him stand.

5 One man esteemeth one day above another: an-
other esteemeth every day *alike*. Let every man be fully
persuaded in his own mind. 6 He that regardeth the
day, regardeth *it* unto the Lord; and he that regardeth
not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard *it*. He that
eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks;
and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and
giveth God thanks. 7 For none of us liveth to himself,
and no man dieth to himself. 8 For whether we live,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. [9] For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.

[10] But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. [11] For it is written, *As* I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. [12] So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

[13] Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or on occasion to fall in *his* brother's way. [14] I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that *there is* nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him *it is* unclean. [15] But if thy brother be grieved with *thy* meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died. [16] Let not then your good be evil spoken of: [17] For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. [18] For he that in these things serveth Christ *is* acceptable to God, and approved of men.

[19] Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another. [20] For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed *are* pure; but *it is* evil for that man who eateth with offence. [21] *It is* good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor *any thing* whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak. [22] Hast thou faith? have *it* to thyself before God. Happy *is* he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth. [23] And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because *he eateth* not of faith: for whatsoever *is* not of faith is sin.

15 We then that are strong ought to bear the in-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

firmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves. 2 Let every one of us please *his* neighbour for *his* good to edification. 3 For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me. 4 For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

5 Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another according to Christ Jesus: 6 That ye may with one mind *and* one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. 7 Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us to the glory of God.

8 Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises *made* unto the fathers: 9 And that the Gentiles might glorify God for *his* mercy; as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name. 10 And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people. 11 And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people. 12 And again, Esaias saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another. 15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me of God, 16 That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. 17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which pertain to God. 18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed, [19] Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.

[20] Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation: [21] But as it is written, To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

[22] For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you. [23] But now having no more place in these parts, and having a great desire these many years to come unto you; [24] Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your *company*.

[25] But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints. [26] For it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem. [27] It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things. [28] When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain. [29] And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

[30] Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in *your* prayers to God for me; [31] That I may be delivered from them that do not believe in Judaea; and that my service which *I have* for Jerusalem may be accepted of the saints; [32] That I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed. [33] Now the God of peace *be* with you all. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

16 I commend unto you Phebe our sister, which
is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea: 2 That
ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and
that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need
of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of
myself also.

3 Greet Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ
Jesus: 4 Who have for my life laid down their own
necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all
the churches of the Gentiles. 5 Likewise *greet* the church
that is in their house. Salute my wellbeloved Epaene-
tus, who is the firstfruits of Achaia unto Christ.

6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us.
7 Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen, and my
fellow-prisoners, who are of note among the apostles,
who also were in Christ before me. 8 Greet Amplias my
beloved in the Lord. 9 Salute Urbane, our helper in
Christ, and Stachys my beloved. 10 Salute Apelles ap-
proved in Christ. Salute them which art of Aristobulus'
household.

11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that
be of the *household* of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.
12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the
Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much
in the Lord. 13 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and
his mother and mine. 14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon,
Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brethren which are
with them. 15 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and
his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints which are
with them. 16 Salute one another with an holy kiss. The
churches of Christ salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which
cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine
which ye have learned; and avoid them. 18 For they
that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their
own belly; and by good works and fair speeches deceive
the hearts of the simple.

19 For your obedience is come abroad unto all *men.*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil. [20] And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

[21] Timotheus my workfellow, and Lucius, and Jason, and Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you. [22] I Tertius, who wrote *this* epistle, salute you in the Lord. [23] Gaius mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. Erastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus a brother. [24] The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

[25] Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began, [26] But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith: [27] To God only wise, *be* glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

THE FIRST LETTER TO THE

CORINTHIANS

1 Paul, called *to be* an apostle of Jesus Christ through the will of God, and Sosthenes *our* brother, [2] Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called *to be* saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours: [3] Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

[4] I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ; [5] That

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and *in* all knowledge; [6] Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you: [7] So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ: [8] Who shall also confirm you unto the end, *that ye may be* blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. [9] God *is* faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

[10] Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and *that* there be no divisions among you; but *that* ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment. [11] For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them *which are of the house* of Chloe, that there are contentions among you. [12] Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apollos; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ.

[13] Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul? [14] I thank God that I baptized none of you, but Crispus and Gaius; [15] Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name. [16] And I baptized also the household of Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other. [17] For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect. [18] For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

[19] For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. [20] Where *is* the wise? where *is* the scribe? where *is* the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? [21] For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

[22] For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom: [23] But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks fool-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ishness; [24] But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. [25] Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

[26] For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, *are called:* [27] But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty; [28] And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, *yea,* and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are: [29] That no flesh should glory in his presence.

[30] But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption: [31] That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

2 And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God. [2] For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.

[3] And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling. [4] And my speech and my preaching *was* not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power: [5] That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

[6] Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought: [7] But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, *even* the hidden *wisdom,* which God ordained before the world unto our glory: [8] Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known *it,* they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

[9] But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. 10 But God hath revealed *them* unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. 11 For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

12 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God. 13 Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know *them*, because they are spiritually discerned. 15 But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man. 16 For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.

3 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, *even* as unto babes in Christ. 2 I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able *to bear it*, neither yet now are ye able. 3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas *there is* among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

4 For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I *am* of Apollos; are ye not carnal? 5 Who then is Paul, and who *is* Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man? 6 I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. 7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. 8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

9 For we are labourers together with God: ye are
God's husbandry, *ye are* God's building. 10 According
to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise
masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another
buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he
buildeth thereupon.
11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is
laid, which is Jesus Christ. 12 Now if any man build
upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood,
hay, stubble; 13 Every man's work shall be made mani-
fest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be
revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work
of what sort it is. 14 If any man's work abide which he
hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. 15 If
any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss:
but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.
16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and
that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? 17 If any man
defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the
temple of God is holy, which *temple* ye are.
18 Let no man deceive himself. If any man among
you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become
a fool, that he may be wise. 19 For the wisdom of this
world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He tak-
eth the wise in their own craftiness. 20 And again, The
Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are
vain.
21 Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things
are yours; 22 Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or
the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things
to come; all are yours; 23 And ye are Christ's; and Christ
is God's.

4 Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers
of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. 2 More-
over it is required in stewards, that a man be found
faithful. 3 But with me it is a very small thing that I
should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea,
I judge not mine own self. 4 For I know nothing by

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

5 Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God. 6 And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and *to* Apollos for your sakes; that ye might learn in us not to think *of men* above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another. 7 For who maketh thee to differ *from another?* and what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive *it,* why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received *it?* 8 Now ye are full, now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men. 10 We *are* fools for Christ's sake, but ye *are* wise in Christ; we *are* weak, but ye *are* strong; ye *are* honourable, but we *are* despised. 11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace; 12 And labour, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it: 13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, *and are* the offscouring of all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn *you.* 15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet *have ye* not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel. 16 Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me. 17 For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as though I would not

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

come to you. [19] But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. [20] For the kingdom of God *is* not in word, but in power. [21] What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and *in* the spirit of meekness?

5 It is reported commonly *that there is* fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. [2] And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

[3] For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, *concerning* him that hath so done this deed, [4] In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, [5] To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.

[6] Your glorying *is* not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? [7] Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us: [8] Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened *bread* of sincerity and truth.

[9] I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators: [10] Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world. [11] But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. [12] For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within? [13] But

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

6 Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints? 2 Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters? 3 Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life? 4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church. 5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren? 6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers. 7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather *suffer yourselves to* be defrauded? 8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that *your* brethren.

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, 10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. 11 And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

12 All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any. 13 Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body *is* not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the body. 14 And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power. 15 Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of Christ, and make *them* the members of an harlot? God forbid. 16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. 17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit. 18 Flee fornication. Every sin that man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body.

19 What? Know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost *which is* in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? 20 For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

7 Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: *It is* good for man not to touch a woman. 2 Nevertheless, *to avoid* fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband. 3 Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband. 4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife. 5 Defraud ye not one the other, except *it be* with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this by permission, *and* not of commandment. 7 For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that. 8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I. 9 But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10 And unto the married I command, *yet* not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from *her* husband: 11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to *her* husband: and let not the husband put away *his* wife.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away. 13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him. 14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such *cases:* but God hath called us to peace. 16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save *thy* husband? or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save *thy* wife? 17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And so ordain I in all churches.

18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised. 19 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God. 20 Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called *being* a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use *it* rather. 22 For he that is called in the Lord, *being* a servant, is the Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, *being* free, is Christ's servant. 23 Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men. 24 Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful. 26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, *I say,* that *it is* good for a man so to be. 27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife. 28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

flesh: but I spare you. [29] But this I say, brethren, the time *is* short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none; [30] And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not; [31] And they that use this world, as not abusing *it:* for the fashion of this world passeth away.

[32] But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord: [33] But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please *his* wife. [34] There is difference *also* between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please *her* husband.

[35] And this I speak for your own profit, not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

[36] But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of *her* age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry. [37] Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well. [38] So then he that giveth *her* in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth *her* not in marriage doeth better.

[39] The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord. [40] But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

8 Now as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

up, but charity edifieth. 2 And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know. 3 But if any man love God, the same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol *is* nothing in the world, and that *there is* none other God but one. 5 For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,) 6 But to us *there is but* one God, the Father, of whom *are* all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom *are* all things, and we by him. 7 Howbeit *there is* not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat *it* as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled. 8 But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse.

9 But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak. 10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols; 11 And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died? 12 But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ. 13 Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

9 Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord? 2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this, 4 Have we not power to eat and to drink? 5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

apostles, and *as* the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?
6 Or I only and Barnabas, have not we power to forbear working?

7 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock? 8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?

9 For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen? 10 Or saith he *it* altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, *this* is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope. 11 If we have sown unto you spiritual things, *is it* a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things? 12 If others be partakers of *this* power over you, *are* not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live *of the things* of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar? 14 Even so hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel. 15 But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for *it were* better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel! 17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation *of the gospel* is committed unto me. 18 What is my reward then? *Verily* that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be free from all *men*, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might
gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as
under the law, that I might gain them that are under
the law; 21 To them that are without law, as without
law, (being not without law to God, but under the law
to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without
law. 22 To the weak became I as weak, that I might
gain the weak: I am made all things to all *men*, that I
might by all means save some. 23 And this I do for
the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with
you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race run
all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may
obtain. 25 And every man that striveth for the mastery
is temperate in all things. Now they *do it* to obtain a
corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I,
not as one that beateth the air: 27 But I keep under
my body, and bring *it* into subjection: lest that by any
means, when I have preached to others, I myself should
be a castaway.

10 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should
be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the
cloud, and all passed through the sea; 2 And were all
baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; 3 And
did all eat the same spiritual meat; 4 And did all drink
the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual
Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.
5 But with many of them God was not well pleased:
for they were overthrown in the wilderness.

6 Now these things were our examples, to the intent
we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted.
7 Neither be ye idolaters, as *were* some of them; as it
is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and
rose up to play. 8 Neither let us commit fornication, as
some of them committed, and fell in one day three and
twenty thousand. 9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as some
of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured,
and were destroyed of the destroyer.
11 Now all these things happened unto them for
ensamples: and they are written for our admonition,
upon whom the ends of the world are come. 12 Where-
fore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he
fall.
13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as
is common to man: but God *is* faithful, who will not
suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but
will with the temptation also make a way to escape,
that ye may be able to bear *it*.
14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry.
15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say. 16 The
cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion
of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it
not the communion of the body of Christ? 17 For we
being many are one bread, *and* one body: for we are all
partakers of that one bread. 18 Behold Israel after the
flesh: are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers
of the altar?
19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or
that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?
20 But *I say*, that the things which the Gentiles sacri-
fice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I
would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.
21 Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup
of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table,
and of the table of devils. 22 Do we provoke the Lord
to jealousy? are we stronger than he?
23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are
not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all
things edify not. 24 Let no man seek his own, but every
man another's *wealth*. 25 Whatsoever is sold in the
shambles, *that* eat, asking no question for conscience
sake: 26 For the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness
thereof.
27 If any of them that believe not bid you *to a feast*,
and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever is set before you,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

eat, asking no question for conscience sake. [28] But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that showed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof: [29] Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of another *man's* conscience? [30] For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks?

[31] Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

[32] Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God: [33] Even as I please all *men* in all *things*, not seeking mine own profit, but the *profit* of many, that they may be saved.

11 Be ye followers of me, even as I also *am* of Christ.

[2] Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances, as I delivered *them* to you. [3] But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman *is* the man; and the head of Christ *is* God. [4] Every man praying or prophesying, having *his* head covered, dishonoureth his head. [5] But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with *her* head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven. [6] For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered. [7] For a man indeed ought not to cover *his* head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man. [8] For the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man. [9] Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man. [10] For this cause ought the woman to have power on *her* head because of the angels.

[11] Nevertheless n e i t h e r is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Lord. [12] For as the woman *is* of the man, even so *is* the man also by the woman; but all things of God. [13] Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered? [14] Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him? [15] But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for *her* hair is given her for a covering. [16] But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

[17] Now in this that I declare *unto you* I praise *you* not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse. [18] For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it. [19] For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you. [20] When ye come together therefore into one place, *this* is not to eat the Lord's supper. [21] For in eating every one taketh before *other* his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken. [22] What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise *you* not.

[23] For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the *same* night in which he was betrayed took bread: [24] And when he had given thanks, he brake *it*, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. [25] After the same manner also *he took* the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink *it*, in remembrance of me.

[26] For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do show the Lord's death till he come.

[27] Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink *this* cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. [28] But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of *that* bread, and drink of *that* cup. [29] For he that eateth and drinketh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many *are* weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. 31 For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. 32 But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another. 34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

12 Now concerning spiritual *gifts*, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. 2 Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led. 3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and *that* no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. 5 And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord. 6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all. 7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; 9 To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit; 10 To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another *divers* kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues: 11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

12 For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also *is* Christ. 13 For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether *we be* Jews or Gen-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

tiles, whether *we be* bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit. 14 For the body is not one member, but many. 15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? 16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? 17 If the whole body *were* an eye, where *were* the hearing? If the whole *were* hearing, where *were* the smelling?

18 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him. 19 And if they were all one member, where *were* the body? 20 But now *are they* many members, yet but one body. 21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you. 22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary: 23 And those *members* of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely *parts* have more abundant comeliness. 24 For our comely *parts* have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that *part* which lacked: 25 That there should be no schism in the body; but *that* the members should have the same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular. 28 And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. 29 *Are* all apostles? *are* all prophets? *are* all teachers? *are* all workers of miracles? 30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet show I unto you a more excellent way.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

13 Though I speak with the tongues of men and
of angels, and have not charity, I am become *as* sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. 2 And though I have
the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and
all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I
could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am
nothing. 3 And though I bestow all my goods to feed
the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and
have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

4 Charity suffereth long, *and* is kind; charity envieth
not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, 5 Doth
not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not
easily provoked, thinketh no evil; 6 Rejoiceth not in
iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; 7 Beareth all things,
believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all
things.

8 Charity never faileth: but whether *there be* proph-
ecies, they shall fail; whether *there be* tongues, they
shall cease; whether *there be* knowledge, it shall vanish
away. 9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.
10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that
which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I under-
stood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I be-
came a man, I put away childish things. 12 For now
we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face:
now I know in part; but then shall I know even as
also I am known.

13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three;
but the greatest of these *is* charity.

14 Follow after charity, and desire spiritual *gifts,*
but rather that ye may prophesy. 2 For he that speaketh
in an *unknown* tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto
God: for no man understandeth *him;* howbeit in the
spirit he speaketh mysteries. 3 But he that prophesieth
speaketh unto men *to* edification, and exhortation, and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

comfort. 4 He that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater *is* he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying. 6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine? 7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped? 8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air. 10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them *is* without signification. 11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh *shall be* a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual *gifts*, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church. 13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue pray that he may interpret. 14 For if I pray in an *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also. 16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest? 17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all: 19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

with my understanding, that *by my voice* I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an *unknown* tongue.

20 Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men. 21 In the law it is written, With *men of* other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying *serveth* not for them that believe not, but for them which believe. 23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in *those that are* unlearned, or unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad? 24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or *one* unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all: 25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on *his* face he will worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be done unto edifying. 27 If any man speak in an *unknown* tongue, *let it be* by two, or at the most *by* three, and *that* by course; and let one interpret. 28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God. 29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge. 30 If *any thing* be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace. 31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted. 32 And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not *the author* of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

34 Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but *they are*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the
law. 35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask
their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women
to speak in the church.

36 What? came the word of God out from you? or
came it unto you only? 37 If any man think himself
to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that
the things that I write unto you are the commandments
of the Lord. 38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be
ignorant. 39 Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophesy, and
forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 Let all things be done decently and in order.

15 Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the
gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have
received, and wherein ye stand; 2 By which also ye are
saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you,
unless ye have believed in vain.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I
also received, how that Christ died for our sins accord-
ing to the scriptures; 4 And that he was buried, and that
he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:
5 And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve:
6 After that, he was seen of about five hundred brethren
at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this
present, but some are fallen asleep. 7 After that, he
was seen of James; then of all the apostles. 8 And last
of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due
time.

9 For I am the least of the apostles, that am not
meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the
church of God. 10 But by the grace of God I am what
I am: and his grace which *was bestowed* upon me was
not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they
all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.
11 Therefore whether *it were* I or they, so we preach,
and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the
dead, how say some among you that there is no resur-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

rection of the dead? [13] But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen: [14] And if Christ be not risen, then *is* our preaching vain, and your faith *is* also vain.

[15] Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not. [16] For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised: [17] And if Christ be not raised, your faith *is* vain; ye are yet in your sins. [18] Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.

[19] If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. [20] But now is Christ risen from the dead, *and* become the firstfruits of them that slept. [21] For since by man *came* death, by man *came* also the resurrection of the dead.

[22] For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. [23] But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

[24] Then *cometh* the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. [25] For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet. [26] The last enemy *that* shall be destroyed *is* death. [27] For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under *him, it is* manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him. [28] And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

[29] Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead? [30] And why stand we in jeopardy every hour? [31] I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. [32] If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and drink; for to morrow we die.

33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt
good manners. 34 Awake to righteousness, and sin not;
for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak *this*
to your shame.

35 But some *man* will say, How are the dead raised
up? and with what body do they come? 36 *Thou* fool,
that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:
37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that
body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of
wheat, or of some other *grain:* 38 But God giveth it a
body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own
body.

39 All flesh *is* not the same flesh: but *there is* one
kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of
fishes, *and* another of birds. 40 *There are* also celestial
bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the
celestial *is* one, and the *glory* of the terrestrial *is* an-
other. 41 *There is* one glory of the sun, and another
glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for
one star differeth from *another* star in glory.

42 So also *is* the resurrection of the dead. It is sown
in corruption; it is raised in incorruption: 43 It is sown
in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weak-
ness; it is raised in power: 44 It is sown a natural body;
it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body,
and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was
made a living soul; the last Adam *was made* a quicken-
ing spirit. 46 Howbeit that *was* not first which is spir-
itual, but that which is natural; and afterward that
which is spiritual. 47 The first man *is* of the earth,
earthy: the second man *is* the Lord from heaven. 48 As
is the earthy, such *are* they also that are earthy: and
as *is* the heavenly, such *are* they also that are heavenly.
49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we
shall also bear the image of the heavenly. 50 Now this
I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I show you a mystery; We shall not all
sleep, but we shall all be changed, 52 In a moment, in
the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the
trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised in-
corruptible, and we shall be changed. 53 For this cor-
ruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal *must*
put on immortality. 54 So when this corruptible shall
have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have
put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the
saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.
55 O death, where *is* thy sting? O grave, where *is* thy
victory? 56 The sting of death *is* sin; and the strength of
sin *is* the law.

57 But thanks *be* to God, which giveth us the victory
through our Lord Jesus Christ.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast,
unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord,
forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain
in the Lord.

16 Now concerning the collection for the saints,
as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even
so do ye.

2 Upon the first *day* of the week let every one of
you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him,
that there be no gatherings when I come. 3 And when
I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by *your* letters,
them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jeru-
salem. 4 And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go
with me. 5 Now I will come unto you, when I shall
pass through Macedonia: for I do pass through Mace-
donia. 6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter
with you, that ye may bring me on my journey whither-
soever I go. 7 For I will not see you now by the way;
but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit.
8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost. 9 For a

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

great door and effectual is opened unto me, and *there are* many adversaries.

10 Now if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also *do*. 11 Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren. 12 As touching *our* brother Apollos, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. 14 Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Stephanas, that it is the firstfruits of Achaia, and *that* they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,) 16 That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with *us*, and laboureth. 17 I am glad of the coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied. 18 For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that are such.

19 The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Pricilla salute you much in the Lord, with the church that is in their house. 20 All the brethren greet you. Greet ye one another with an holy kiss. 21 The salutation of *me* Paul with mine own hand. 22 If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. 24 My love *be* with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE SECOND LETTER TO THE

CORINTHIANS

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy *our* brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all Achaia: 2 Grace *be* to you and peace from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed *be* God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort; 4 Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 5 For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ. 6 And whether we be afflicted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation. 7 And our hope of you *is* stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so *shall ye be* also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: 9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead: 10 Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver *us;* 11 Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift *bestowed* upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

you-ward. 13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end; 14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing, even as ye also *are* ours in the day of the Lord Jesus.

15 And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have a second benefit; 16 And to pass by you into Macedonia, and to come again out of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Judaea. 17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea yea, and nay nay? 18 But *as* God *is* true, our word toward you was not yea and nay. 19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, *even* by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea. 20 For all the promises of God in him *are* yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, *is* God; 22 Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover I call God for a record upon my soul, that to spare you I came not as yet unto Corinth. 24 Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand.

2 But I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness. 2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me? 3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the joy* of you all. 4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.
6 Sufficient to such a man *is* this punishment, which *was inflicted* of many. 7 So that contrariwise ye *ought* rather to forgive *him*, and comfort *him*, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow. 8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm *your* love toward him. 9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things. 10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I *forgive* also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave *it*, for your sakes *forgave I it* in the person of Christ;
11 Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, when I came to Troas to *preach* Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord, 13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia.

14 Now thanks *be* unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place. 15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish: 16 To the one *we are* the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who *is* sufficient for these things? 17 For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

3 Do we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some *others*, epistles of commendation to you, or *letters* of commendation from you? 2 Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:
3 *Forasmuch as ye are* manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart.

4 And such trust have we through Christ to Godward: 5 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency *is* of God;
6 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new
testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the
letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

7 But if the ministration of death, written *and* engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which *glory* was to be done away: 8 How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious? 9 For if the ministration of condemnation *be* glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory. 10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth. 11 For if that which is done away *was* glorious, much more that which remaineth *is* glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech: 13 And not as Moses, *which* put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished:
14 But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which *vail* is done away in Christ.
15 But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart. 16 Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away.

17 Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord *is*, there *is* liberty. 18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, *even* as by the Spirit of the Lord.

4 Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not; 2 But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. 3 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: 4 In

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake. 6 For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to *give* the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

7 But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. 8 *We are* troubled on every side, yet not distressed; *we are* perplexed, but not in despair; 9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed; 10 Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body. 11 For we which live are alway delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh. 12 So then death worketh in us, but life in you.

13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak; 14 Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present *us* with you.

15 For all things *are* for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God. 16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward *man* is renewed day by day. 17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding *and* eternal weight of glory; 18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen *are* temporal; but the things which are not seen *are* eternal.

5 For we know that if our earthly house of *this* tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.
2 For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed
upon with our house which is from heaven: 3 If so be
that being clothed we shall not be found naked. 4 For
we that are in *this* tabernacle do groan, being burdened:
not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon,
that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

5 Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame
thing *is* God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of
the Spirit. 6 Therefore *we are* always confident, know-
ing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are
absent from the Lord: 7 (For we walk by faith, not by
sight:) 8 We are confident, *I say*, and willing rather to
be absent from the body, and to be present with the
Lord.

9 Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or ab-
sent, we may be accepted of him. 10 For we must all
appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every
one may receive the things *done* in *his* body, according
to that he hath done, whether *it be* good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we per-
suade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and
I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.
12 For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but
give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may
have somewhat to *answer* them which glory in appear-
ance, and not in heart. 13 For whether we be beside our-
selves, *it is* to God: or whether we be sober, *it is* for
your cause.

14 For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we
thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead:
15 And *that* he died for all, that they which live should
not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him
which died for them, and rose again. 16 Wherefore
henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though
we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now hence-
forth know we *him* no more.

17 Therefore if any man *be* in Christ, *he is* a new
creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

are become new. [18] And all things *are* of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation; To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. [20] Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech *you* by us: we pray *you* in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

[21] For he hath made him *to be* sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

6 We then, *as* workers together *with him*, beseech *you* also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. [2] (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now *is* the accepted time; behold, now *is* the day of salvation.)

[3] Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed: [4] But in all *things* approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, [5] In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; [6] By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, [7] By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, [8] By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and *yet* true; [9] As unknown, and *yet* well known; as dying, and, behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed; [10] As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and *yet* possessing all things.

[11] O *ye* Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged. [12] Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels. [13] Now for a recompense in the same, (I speak as unto *my* children,) be ye also enlarged.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? 15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? 16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in *them;* and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean *thing;* and I will receive you, 18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

7 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man. 3 I speak not *this* to condemn *you:* for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with *you.* 4 Great *is* my boldness of speech toward you, great *is* my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For, when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without *were* fightings, within *were* fears. 6 Nevertheless God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus; 7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though *it were* but for a season. 9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. 11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, *what* clearing of yourselves, yea, *what* indignation, yea, *what* fear, yea, *what* vehement desire, yea, *what* zeal, yea, *what* revenge! In all *things* ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, *I did it* not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you. 13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed by you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which *I made* before Titus, is found a truth. 15 And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him. 16 I rejoice therefore that I have confidence in you in all *things*.

8 Moreover, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia; 2 How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality.

3 For to *their* power, I bear record, yea, and beyond *their* power *they were* willing of themselves; 4 Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and *take upon us* the fellowship of the ministering to the saints. 5 And *this they did*, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God. 6 Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

same grace also. [7] Therefore, as ye abound in every *thing*, *in* faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and *in* all diligence, and *in* your love to us, *see* that ye abound in this grace also. [2] I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

[9] For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.

[10] And herein, I give *my* advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year ago. [11] Now therefore perform the doing *of it;* that as *there was* a readiness to will, so *there may be* a performance also out of that which ye have. [12] For if there be first a willing mind, *it is* accepted according to that a man hath, *and* not according to that he hath not.

[13] For I *mean* not that other men be eased, and ye burdened: [14] But by an equality, *that* now at this time your abundance *may be a supply* for their want, that their abundance also may be a *supply* for your want: that there may be equality: [15] As it is written, He that *had gathered* much had nothing over; and he that *had gathered* little had no lack.

[16] But thanks *be* to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you. [17] For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you. [18] And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise *is* in the gospel throughout all the churches; [19] And not *that* only, but who was also chosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and *declaration of* your ready mind: [20] Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us: [21] Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

[22] And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which *I have* in you. [23] Whether *any do enquire* of Titus, *he is* my partner and fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren *be enquired of, they are* the messengers of the churches, *and* the glory of Christ. [24] Wherefore show ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

9 For as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you: [2] For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many. [3] Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready: [4] Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

[5] Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as *a matter of* bounty, and not as *of* covetousness. [6] But this *I say*, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

[7] Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, *so let him give;* not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. [8] And God *is* able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all *things*, may abound to every good work: [9] (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever. [10] Now he that ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for *your* food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness;) [11] Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through us thanksgiving to God.

[12] For the administration of this service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

by many thanksgivings unto God; 13 Whiles by the experiment of this ministration they glorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for *your* liberal distribution unto them, and unto all *men*; 14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you.

15 Thanks *be* unto God for his unspeakable gift.

10 Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence *am* base among you, but being absent am bold toward you: 2 But I beseech *you*, that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh. 3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: 4 (For the weapons of our warfare *are* not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) 5 Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; 6 And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.

7 Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he *is* Christ's, even so *are* we Christ's. 8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed: 9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters. 10 for *his* letters, say they, *are* weighty and powerful; but *his* bodily presence *is* weak, and *his* speech contemptible. 11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such *will we be* also in deed when we are present.

12 For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and com-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

paring themselves among themselves, are not wise. 13 But we will not boast of things without *our* measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you. 14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond *our measure*, as though we reached not unto you: for we are come as far as to you also in *preaching* the gospel of Christ: 15 Not boasting of things without *our* measure, *that is*, of other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly, 16 To preach the gospel in the *regions* beyond you, *and* not to boast in another man's line of things made ready to our hand.

17 But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. 18 For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but whom the Lord commendeth.

11 Would to God ye could bear with me a little in *my* folly: and indeed bear with me. 2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present *you as* a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. 4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or *if* ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with *him*. 5 For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles. 6 But though *I be* rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things. 7 Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely? 8 I robbed other churches, taking wages *of them*, to do you service. 9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

all *things* I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and *so* will I keep *myself*. [10] As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Achaia.

[11] Wherefore? because I love you not? God knoweth. [12] But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we. [13] For such *are* false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. [14] And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. [15] Therefore *it is* no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

[16] I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool receive me, that I may boast myself a little. [17] That which I speak, I speak *it* not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting. [18] Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also. [19] For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye *yourselves* are wise. [20] For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour *you*, if a man take *of you*, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.

[21] I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also. [22] Are they Hebrews? so *am* I. Are they Israelites? so *am* I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so *am* I. [23] Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I *am* more; in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft. [24] Of the Jews five times received I forty *stripes* save one. [25] Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep; [26] *In* journeyings often, *in* perils of waters, *in* perils of robbers, *in* perils by *mine own* countrymen, *in* perils by the heathen, *in* perils in the city, *in* perils in the wilderness, *in* perils in the sea, *in* perils among false brethren; [27] In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fast-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ings often, in cold and nakedness.
28 Beside those things that are without, that which
cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches.
29 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended,
and I burn not?
30 If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things
which concern mine infirmities. 31 The God and Father
of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for evermore,
knoweth that I lie not.
32 In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king
kept the city of the Damascenes with a garrison, de-
sirous to apprehend me: 33 And through a window in
a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his
hands.

12 It is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I
will come to visions and revelations of the Lord. 2 I knew
a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in
the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I
cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the
third heaven. 3 And I knew such a man, (whether in
the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God know-
eth;) 4 How that he was caught up into paradise, and
heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a
man to utter. 5 Of such an one will I glory: yet of my-
self I will not glory, but in mine infirmities. 6 For though
I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will
say the truth: but *now* I forbear, lest any man should
think of me above that which he seeth me *to be*, or
that he heareth of me.
7 And lest I should be exalted above measure
through the abundance of the revelations, there was
given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan
to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.
8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might
depart from me. 9 And he said unto me, My grace is
sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in
weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in
my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

me. [10] Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.

[11] I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing. [12] Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds. [13] For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except *it be* that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

[14] Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not yours, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children. [15] And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

[16] But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile. [17] Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you? [18] I desired Titus, and with *him* I sent a brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? *walked we* not in the same steps?

[19] Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but *we do* all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

[20] For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and *that* I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest *there be* debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults: [21] *And* lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and *that* I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

13 This *is* the third *time* I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established. [2] I told you before, and foretell you, as if

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare: [3] Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you. [4] For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

[5] Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates? [6] But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates. [7] Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobates. [8] For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

[9] For we are glad, when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, *even* your perfection. [10] Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

[11] Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you. [12] Greet one another with an holy kiss. [13] All the saints salute you. [14] The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, *be* with you all. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE LETTER TO THE

GALATIANS

1 Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;) [2] And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia: [3] Grace *be* to you and peace from God the Father, and *from* our Lord Jesus Christ, [4] Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: [5] To whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

[6] I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: [7] Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. [8] But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. [9] As we said before, so say I now again, If any *man* preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. [10] For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

[11] But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. [12] For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught *it*, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ. [13] For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it: [14] And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

[15] But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called *me* by his grace, [16] To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

blood: 17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus. 18 Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days. 19 But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not. 21 Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia; 22 And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judaea which were in Christ: 23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed. 24 And they glorified God in me.

2 Then fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with *me* also. 2 And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised: 4 And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: 5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you. 6 But of those who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed *to be somewhat* in conference added nothing to me: 7 But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as *the gospel* of the circumcision *was* unto Peter; 8 (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles:)

9 And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

fellowship; that we *should go* unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision. [10] Only *they would* that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do.

[11] But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed. [12] For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision. [13] And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation. [14] But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before *them* all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

[15] We *who are* Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles, [16] Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified. [17] But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, *is* therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid. [18] For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

[19] For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God. [20] I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh, I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. [21] I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness *come* by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

3 O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? 2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? 3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh? 4 Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if *it be* yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? 6 Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness. 7 Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.

8 And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, *saying,* In thee shall all nations be blessed. 9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed *is* every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. 11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, *it is* evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

12 And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them. 13 Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed *is* every one that hangeth on a tree: 14 That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though *it be* but a man's covenant, yet *if it be* confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto. 16 Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. 17 And this I say, *that* the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

none effect. 18 For if the inheritance *be* of the law, *it is* no more of promise: but God gave *it* to Abraham by promise.

19 Wherefore then *serveth* the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; *and it was* ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. 20 Now a mediator is not *a mediator* of one, but God is one.

21 *Is* the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. 22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed. 24 Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster *to bring us* unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. 25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. 27 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. 28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. 29 And if ye *be* Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

4 Now I say, *That* the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all; 2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father. 3 Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: 4 But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, 5 To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. 6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son;
and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ. 8 How-
beit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto
them which by nature are no gods. 9 But now, after that
ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how
turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, where-
unto ye desire again to be in bondage? 10 Ye observe
days, and months, and times, and years. 11 I am afraid
of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as I *am;* for I *am* as
ye *are:* ye have not injured me at all. 12 Ye know how
through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel un-
to you at the first. 14 And my temptation which was in
my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me
as an angel of God, *even* as Christ Jesus.

15 Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I
bear you record, that, if *it had been* possible, ye would
have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them
to me. 16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I
tell you the truth? 17 They zealously affect you, *but* not
well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect
them. 18 But *it is* good to be zealously affected always
in *a* good *thing,* and not only when I am present with
you.

19 My little children, of whom I travail in birth again
until Christ be formed in you, 20 I desire to be present
with you now, and to change my voice; for I stand in
doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye
not hear the law? 22 For it is written, that Abraham had
two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a free-
woman. 23 But he *who was* of the bondwoman was born
after the flesh; but he of the freewoman *was* by promise.
24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two
covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gen-
dereth to bondage, which is Agar. 25 For this Agar is
mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem
which now is, and is in bondage with her children. 26 But
Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of us all. [27] For it is written, Rejoice, *thou* barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

[28] Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. [29] But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him *that was born* after the Spirit, even so *it is* now. [30] Nevertheless what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman. [31] So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

5 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. [2] Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. [3] For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. [4] Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace. [5] For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith. [6] For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.

[7] Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth? [8] This persuasion *cometh* not of him that calleth you. [9] A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump. [10] I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be.

[11] And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is the offence of the cross ceased. [12] I would they were even cut off which trouble you.

[13] For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only *use* not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. [14] For all the law is fulfilled in

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

one word, *even* in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 *This* I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. 17 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. 18 But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

19 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these*, Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, 20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, 21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told *you* in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith. 23 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. 25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit. 26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

6 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. 2 Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

3 For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself. 4 But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another. 5 For every man shall bear his own burden.

6 Let him that is taught in the word communicate

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

unto him that teacheth in all good things.

7 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. 8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. 9 And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. 10 As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all *men*, especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair show in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. 13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. 14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. 15 For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. 16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace *be* on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. 17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE LETTER TO THE

EPHESIANS

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus: 2 Grace *be* to you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly *places* in Christ: 4 According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love: 5 Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, 6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved. 7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace; 8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence; 9 Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself: 10 That in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; *even* in him:

11 In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will: 12 That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. 13 In whom ye also *trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, 14 Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints, 16 Cease

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers; [17] That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him: [18] The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, [19] And what *is* the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, [20] Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set *him* at his own right hand in the heavenly *places*, [21] Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

[22] And hath put all *things* under his feet, and gave him *to be* the head over all *things* to the church, [23] Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

2 And you *hath he quickened*, who were dead in trespasses and sins; [2] Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience: [3] Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

[4] But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, [5] Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;) [6] And hath raised *us* up together, and made *us* sit together in heavenly *places* in Christ Jesus: [7] That in the ages to come he might show the exceeding riches of his grace in *his* kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

[8] For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is* the gift of God: [9] Not of works,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

lest any man should boast.* 10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that ye *being* in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands; 12 That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world: 13 But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

14 For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition *between us;* 15 Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, *even* the law of commandments *contained* in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, *so* making peace; 16 And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby: 17 And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. 18 For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father.

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellowcitizens with the saints, and of the household of God; 20 And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner *stone;* 21 In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord: 22 In whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

3 For this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles, 2 If ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which is given me to you-ward:

3 How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote afore in few words, 4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ) 5 Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed

*Next: page 494, Revelation 3:20 *Christ is at your heart's door* 395

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;
6 That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel: 7 Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power.

8 Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; 9 And to make all *men* see what *is* the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: 10 To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly *places* might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God, 11 According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: 12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him. 13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, 15 Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, 16 That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; 17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, 18 May be able to comprehend with all saints what *is* the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; 19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, 21 Unto him *be* glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

4 I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are
called, 2 With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuf-
fering, forbearing one another in love; 3 Endeavouring
to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
4 *There is* one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are
called in one hope of your calling; 5 One Lord, one faith,
one baptism, 6 One God and Father of all, who *is* above
all, and through all, and in you all.
7 But unto every one of us is given grace according
to the measure of the gift of Christ. 8 Wherefore he
saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity
captive, and gave gifts unto men. 9 (Now that he
ascended, what is it but that he also descended first
into the lower parts of the earth? 10 He that descended
is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens,
that he might fill all things.)
11 And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets;
and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;
12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the
ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: 13 Till
we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowl-
edge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the
measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ: 14 That
we *henceforth* be no more children, tossed to and fro,
and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the
sleight of men, *and* cunning craftiness, whereby they
lie in wait to deceive; 15 But speaking the truth in love,
may grow up into him in all things, which is the head,
even Christ: 16 From whom the whole body fitly joined
together and compacted by that which every joint sup-
plieth, according to the effectual working in the measure
of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edi-
fying of itself in love.
17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that
ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the
vanity of their mind, 18 Having the understanding dark-
ened, being alienated from the life of God through the
ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

their heart: [19] Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

[20] But ye have not so learned Christ; [21] If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: [22] That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; [23] And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; [24] And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. [25] Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

[26] Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: [27] Neither give place to the devil. [28] Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with *his* hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

[29] Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. [30] And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. [31] Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: [32] And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

5 Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children; [2] And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour. [3] But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; [4] Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.

[5] For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolator, hath

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.
6 Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because
of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the chil-
dren of disobedience. 7 Be not ye therefore partakers
with them. 8 For ye were sometimes darkness, but now
are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light: 9 (For
the fruit of the Spirit *is* in all goodness and righteous-
ness and truth;) 10 Proving what is acceptable unto the
Lord.

11 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works
of darkness, but rather reprove *them.* 12 For it is a shame
even to speak of those things which are done of them
in secret. 13 But all things that are reproved are made
manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make mani-
fest is light. 14 Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that
sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give
thee light.

15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools,
but as wise, 16 Redeeming the time, because the days
are evil. 17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understand-
ing what the will of the Lord *is.*

18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess;
but be filled with the Spirit; 19 Speaking to yourselves
in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and
making melody in your heart to the Lord; 20 Giving
thanks always for all things unto God and the Father
in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; 21 Submitting
yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

22 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own hus-
bands, as unto the Lord. 23 For the husband is the
head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the
church: and he is the saviour of the body. 24 Therefore
as the church is subject unto Christ, so *let* the wives *be*
to their own husbands in every thing.

25 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also
loved the church, and gave himself for it; 26 That he
might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water
by the word, 27 That he might present it to himself a

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself. 29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church: 30 For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. 31 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. 32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife *see* that she reverence *her* husband.

6 Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right. 2 Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise; 3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 Servants, be obedient to them that are *your* masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ; 6 Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart; 7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men: 8 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether *he be* bond or free.

9 And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. 11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of the devil. [12] For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high *places.*

[13] Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. [14] Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; [15] And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; [16] Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. [17] And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: [18] Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; [19] And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, [20] For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

[21] But that ye also may know my affairs, *and* how I do, Tychicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things: [22] Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and *that* he might comfort your hearts.

[23] Peace *be* to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. [24] Grace *be* with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE LETTER TO THE

PHILIPPIANS

1 Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons: 2 Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 I thank my God upon every remembrance of you, 4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy, 5 For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now; 6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform *it* until the day of Jesus Christ:

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace. 8 For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ. 9 And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and *in* all judgment; 10 That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ; 11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things *which happened* unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel; 13 So that my bonds in Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all other *places;* 14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear. 15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will: 16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds: 17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

defence of the gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether
in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I there-
in do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice. 19 For I know that
this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and
the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ, 20 According
to my earnest expectation and *my* hope, that in nothing
I shall be ashamed, but *that* with all boldness, as al-
ways, *so* now also Christ shall be magnified in my body,
whether *it be* by life, or by death. 21 For to me to live
is Christ, and to die *is* gain. 22 But if I live in the flesh,
this *is* the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose
I wot not.

23 For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire
to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better:
24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh *is* more needful
for you. 25 And having this confidence, I know that I
shall abide and continue with you all for your futher-
ance and joy of faith; 26 That your rejoicing may be
more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming
to you again.

27 Only let your conversation be as it becometh the
gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or
else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand
fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for
the faith of the gospel; 28 And in nothing terrified by
your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of
perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God.
29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not
only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;
30 Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and
now hear *to be* in me.

2 If *there be* therefore any consolation in Christ, if
any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if
any bowels and mercies, 2 Fulfill ye my joy, that ye be
likeminded, having the same love, *being* of one accord,
of one mind. 3 *Let* nothing *be done* through strife or
vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

other better than themselves. 4 Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: 7 But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: 8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. 9 Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: 10 That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of *things* in heaven, and *things* in earth, and *things* under the earth; 11 And *that* every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ *is* Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. 13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of *his* good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings: 15 That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world; 16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain. 17 Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all. 18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state. 20 For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state. 21 For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's. 22 But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

gospel. [23] Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.

[24] But I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly. [25] Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in labour, and fellow-soldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants. [26] For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick. [27] For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow. [28] I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful. [29] Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in reputation: [30] Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, to supply your lack of service toward me.

3 Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed *is* not grievous, but for you *it is* safe.

[2] Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision. [3] For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

[4] Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more: [5] Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, *of* the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Pharisee; [6] Concerning zeal, persecuting the church; touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless.

[7] But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. [8] Yea doubtless, and I count all things *but* loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them *but* dung, that I may win

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Christ, [9] And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: [10] That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; [11] If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

[12] Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus. [13] Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this* one thing *I do*, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, [14] I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.

[15] Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you. [16] Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

[17] Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample. [18] (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, *that they are* the enemies of the cross of Christ: [19] Whose end *is* destruction, whose God *is their* belly, and *whose* glory *is* in their shame, who mind earthly things.) [20] For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: [21] Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

4 Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, *my* dearly beloved.

[2] I beseech Euodias, and beseech Syntyche, that they be of the same mind in the Lord. [3] And I intreat

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and *with* other my fellowlabourers, whose names *are* in the book of life.

4 Rejoice in the Lord alway: *and* again I say, Rejoice. 5 Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord *is* at hand.

6 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. 7 And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things *are* honest, whatsoever things *are* just, whatsoever things *are* pure, whatsoever things *are* lovely, whatsoever things *are* of good report; if *there be* any virtue, and if *there be* any praise, think on these things. 9 Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of me hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity. 11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, *therewith* to be content. 12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need. 13 I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that ye did communicate with my affliction. 15 Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only. 16 For even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my necessity. 17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit that may abound to your account.

18 But I have all, and abound: I am full, having

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

received of Epaphroditus the things *which were sent* from you, an odour of a sweet smell, a sacrifice acceptable, wellpleasing to God. 19 But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. 20 Now unto God and our Father *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me greet you. 22 All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Caesar's household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

THE LETTER TO THE

COLOSSIANS

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timotheus *our* brother, 2 To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, 4 Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love *which ye have* to all the saints, 5 For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel; 6 Which is come unto you, as *it is* in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as *it doth* also in you, since the day ye heard *of it*, and knew the grace of God in truth: 7 As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellowservant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ; 8 Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.

9 For this cause we also, since the day we heard *it*, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and spiritual understanding; [10] That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

[11] Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness; [12] Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: [13] Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated *us* into the kingdom of his dear Son: [14] In whom we have redemption through his blood, *even* the forgiveness of sins: [15] Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:

[16] For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: [17] And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. [18] And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all *things* he might have the preeminence. [19] For it pleased *the Father* that in him should all fulness dwell; [20] And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, *I say*, whether *they be* things in earth, or things in heaven.

[21] And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in *your* mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled [22] In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight: [23] If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and *be* not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, *and* which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister; [24] Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

25 Whereof I am made a minister, according to the
dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to
fulfil the word of God; 26 *Even* the mystery which hath
been hid from ages and from generations, but now is
made manifest to his saints: 27 To whom God would
make known what *is* the riches of the glory of this mys-
tery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the
hope of glory: 28 Whom we preach, warning every man,
and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may
present every man perfect in Christ Jesus: 29 Where-
unto I also labour, striving according to his working,
which worketh in me mightily.

2 For I would that ye knew what great conflict I
have for you, and *for* them at Laodicea, and *for* as many
as have not seen my face in the flesh; 2 That their
hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love,
and unto all riches of the full assurance of understand-
ing, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God,
and of the Father, and of Christ; 3 In whom are hid all
the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

4 And this I say, lest any man should beguile you
with enticing words. 5 For though I be absent in the
flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and be-
holding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith
in Christ. 6 As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus
the Lord, *so* walk ye in him: 7 Rooted and built up in
him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught,
abounding therein with thanksgiving.

8 Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy
and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the
rudiments of the world, and not after Christ. 9 For in
him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

10 And ye are complete in him, which is the head
of all principality and power: 11 In whom also ye are
circumcised with the circumcision made without hands,
in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the
circumcision of Christ: 12 Buried with him in baptism,
wherein also ye are risen with *him* through the faith

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead. 13 And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses; 14 Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross; 15 *And* having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a show of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

16 Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath *days:* 17 Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body *is* of Christ. 18 Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, 19 And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

20 Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances, 21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not; 22 Which all are to perish with the using;) after the commandments and doctrines of men? 23 Which things have indeed a show of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

3 If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. 2 Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. 3 For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. 4 When Christ, *who is* our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

5 Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry: 6 For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience: 7 In the which ye also

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

walked some time, when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also put off all these: anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth. 9 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds; 10 And have put on the new *man*, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him: 11 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond *nor* free: but Christ *is* all, and in all.

12 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering; 13 Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also *do* ye. 14 And above all these things *put on* charity, which is the bond of perfectness. 15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful.

16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, *do* all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord. 19 Husbands, love *your* wives, and be not bitter against them. 20 Children, obey *your* parents in all things: for this is wellpleasing unto the Lord. 21 Fathers, provoke not your children *to anger*, lest they be discouraged. 22 Servants, obey in all things *your* masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God: 23 And whatsoever ye do, do *it* heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men; 24 Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ. 25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

no respect of persons.

4 Masters, give unto *your* servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving; 3 Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds: 4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.

5 Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time. 6 Let your speech *be* alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

7 All my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, *who is* a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellow-servant in the Lord: 8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts; 9 With Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is *one* of you. They shall make known unto you all things which *are done* here.

10 Aristarchus my fellowprisoner saluteth you, and Marcus, sister's son to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him;) 11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only *are my* fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me. 12 Epaphras, who is *one* of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God. 13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them *that are* in Laodicea, and them in Hierapolis.

14 Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you. 15 Salute the brethren which are in Laodicea, and Nymphas, and the church which is in his house. 16 And when this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise read the *epistle* from Laodicea. 17 And say to

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Archippus, Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 The salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

THE FIRST LETTER TO THE

THESSALONIANS

1 Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians *which is* in God the Father and *in* the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers; 3 Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father; 4 Knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God.

5 For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake. 6 And ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost: 7 So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and Achaia.

8 For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing. 9 For they themselves show of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God; 10 And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, *even* Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

2 For yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain: [2] But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

[3] For our exhortation *was* not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile: [4] But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts. [5] For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloak of covetousness; God *is* witness: [6] Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor *yet* of others, when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

[7] But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children: [8] So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us. [9] For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

[10] Ye *are* witnesses, and God *also*, how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe: [11] As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father *doth* his children, [12] That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

[13] For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received *it* not *as* the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

[14] For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judaea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they *have* of the Jews: [15] Who both killed the Lord

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us;
and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:
16 Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they
might be saved, to fill up their sins alway: for the wrath
is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a
short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the
more abundantly to see your face with great desire.
18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I
Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us. 19 For
what *is* our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? *Are* not
even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his
coming? 20 For ye are our glory and joy.

3 Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we
thought it good to be left at Athens alone; 2 And sent
Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our
fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you,
and to comfort you concerning your faith: 3 That no
man should be moved by these afflictions: for your-
selves know that we are appointed thereunto. 4 For
verily, when we were with you, we told you before
that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to
pass, and ye know. 5 For this cause, when I could no
longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some
means the tempter have tempted you, and our labour
be in vain.

6 But now when Timotheus came from you unto
us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and
charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us al-
ways, desiring greatly to see us, as we also *to see* you:
7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in
all our affliction and distress by your faith: 8 For now
we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord. 9 For what thanks
can we render to God again for you, for all the joy
wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;
10 Night and day praying exceedingly that we might
see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking
in your faith?

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord
Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you. 12 And the Lord
make you to increase and abound in love one toward
another, and toward all *men*, even as we *do* toward you:
13 To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable
in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming
of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

4 Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and
exhort *you* by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received
of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, *so* ye
would abound more and more. 2 For ye know what
commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. 3 For
this is the will of God, *even* your santification, that ye
should abstain from fornication: 4 That every one of
you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctifica-
tion and honour; 5 Not in the lust of concupiscence,
even as the Gentiles which know not God: 6 That no
man go beyond and defraud his brother in *any* matter:
because that the Lord *is* the avenger of all such, as we
also have forewarned you and testified. 7 For God hath
not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. 8 He
therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God,
who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love ye need not that
I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God
to love one another. 10 And indeed ye do it toward all the
brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech
you, brethren, that ye increase more and more; 11 And
that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business,
and to work with your own hands, as we commanded
you; 12 That ye may walk honestly toward them that
are without, and *that* ye may have lack of nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, breth-
ren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow
not, even as others which have no hope. 14 For if we
believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them
also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. 15 For
this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

we which are alive *and* remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. 16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: 17 Then we which are alive *and* remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. 18 Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

5 But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you. 2 For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. 3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief. 5 Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness. 6 Therefore let us not sleep, as *do* others; but let us watch and be sober. 7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night. 8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation. 9 For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ, 10 Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him. 11 Wherefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; 13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. *And* be at peace among yourselves.

14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all *men*. 15 See that none render evil

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

for evil unto any *man;* but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all *men.*

16 Rejoice evermore. 17 Pray without ceasing. 18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

19 Quench not the Spirit. 20 Despise not prophesyings. 21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. 22 Abstain from all appearance of evil.

23 And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and *I pray God* your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 24 Faithful *is* he that calleth you, who also will do *it.*

25 Brethren, pray for us. 26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss. 27 I charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

THE SECOND LETTER TO THE

THESSALONIANS

1 Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ: 2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth; 4 So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure: 5 *Which is* a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer: 6 Seeing *it is* a righteous

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, 8 In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Chirst: 9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power; 10 When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of *this* calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of *his* goodness, and the work of faith with power: 12 That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and *by* our gathering together unto him, 2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand. 3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come*, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; 4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? 6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. 7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth *will let*, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: [9] *Even him,* whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, [10] And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. [11] And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: [12] That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

[13] But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth: [14] Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ. [15] Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

[16] Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given *us* everlasting consolation and good hope through grace, [17] Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

3 Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have *free* course, and be glorified, even as *it is* with you: [2] And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all *men* have not faith. [3] But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep *you* from evil. [4] And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you. [5] And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

[6] Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us. [7] For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

not ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought;
but wrought with labour and travail night and day,
that we might not be chargeable to any of you: 9 Not
because we have not power, but to make ourselves
an ensample unto you to follow us. 10 For even when
we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any
would not work, neither should he eat. 11 For we hear
that there are some which walk among you disorderly,
working not at all, but are busybodies. 12 Now them that
are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus
Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their
own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, be not weary in well doing.
14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistle,
note that man, and have no company with him, that he
may be ashamed. 15 Yet count *him* not as an enemy,
but admonish *him* as a brother.

16 Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace al-
ways by all means. The Lord *be* with you all.

17 The salutation of Paul with mine own hand,
which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you
all. Amen.

THE FIRST LETTER TO

TIMOTHY

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the com-
mandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ,
which is our hope; 2 Unto Timothy, *my* own son in the
faith: Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God our Father
and Jesus Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when
I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

that they teach no other doctrine, [4] Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: *so do.* [5] Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and *of* a good conscience, and *of* faith unfeigned: [6] From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; [7] Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

[8] But we know that the law *is* good, if a man use it lawfully; [9] Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers, [10] For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine; [11] According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.

[12] And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry; [13] Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did *it* ignorantly in unbelief. [14] And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. [15] This *is* a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. [16] Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might show forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

[17] Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, *be* honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

[18] This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

19 Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck: 20 Of whom is Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

2 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, *and* giving of thanks, be made for all men; 2 For kings, and *for* all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. 3 For this *is* good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; 4 Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

5 For *there is* one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; 6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time, 7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, *and* lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.

8 I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. 9 In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; 10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works. 11 Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. 12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence. 13 For Adam was first formed, then Eve. 14 And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression. 15 Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

3 This *is* a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work. 2 A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

teach; [3] Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous; [4] One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity; [5] (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?) [6] Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil. [7] Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.

[8] Likewise *must* the deacons *be* grave, not double-tongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre; [9] Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. [10] And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being *found* blameless. [11] Even so *must their* wives *be* grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things. [12] Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well. [13] For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

[14] These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly: [15] But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth.

[16] And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

4 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; [2] Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; [3] Forbidding to marry, *and commanding* to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. [4] For every creature of God

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: 5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

6 If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself *rather* unto godliness. 8 For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. 9 This *is* a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation. 10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe. 11 These things command and teach.

12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity. 13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. 14 Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all. 16 Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

5 Rebuke not an elder, but intreat *him* as a father; *and* the younger men as brethren; 2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3 Honour widows that are widows indeed. 4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to show piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day. 6 But she that liveth in pleasure

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

is dead while she liveth.

7 And these things give in charge, that they may
be blameless. 8 But if any provide not for his own, and
specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the
faith, and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be taken into the number under
threescore years old, having been the wife of one man,
10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought
up children, if she have lodged strangers, if she have
washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted,
if she have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they
have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will
marry; 12 Having damnation, because they have cast off
their first faith. 13 And withal they learn *to be* idle,
wandering about from house to house; and not only
idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things
which they ought not. 14 I will therefore that the young-
er women marry, bear children, guide the house, give
none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.
15 For some are already turned aside after Satan.

16 If any man or woman that believeth have widows,
let them relieve them, and let not the church be
charged; that it may relieve them that are widows in-
deed.

17 Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy
of double honour, especially they who labour in the
word and doctrine. 18 For the scripture saith, Thou
shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And,
The labourer *is* worthy of his reward. 19 Against an
elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three
witnesses. 20 Them that sin rebuke before all, that
others also may fear.

21 I charge *thee* before God, and the Lord Jesus
Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these
things without preferring one before another, doing
nothing by partiality.

22 Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be par-
taker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure. 23 Drink

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities. [24] Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some *men* they follow after. [25] Likewise also the good works *of some* are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

6 Let as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, that the name of God and *his* doctrine be not blasphemed. [2] And they that have believing masters, let them not despise *them*, because they are brethren; but rather do *them* service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.

[3] If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, *even* the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; [4] He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings. [5] Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself. [6] But godliness with contentment is great gain.

[7] For we brought nothing into *this* world, *and it is* certain we can carry nothing out. [8] And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. [9] But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and *into* many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. [10] For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. [11] But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

[12] Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses. [13] I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and *before* Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

witnessed a good confession; 14 That thou keep *this* commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ: 15 Which in his times he shall show, *who is* the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; 16 Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom *be* honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; 18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; 19 Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

20 O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane *and* vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called: 21 Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace *be* with thee. Amen.

THE SECOND LETTER TO

TIMOTHY

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus, 2 To Timothy, *my* dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 I thank God, whom I serve from *my* forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day; 4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy; 5 When I call to

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also. 6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. 8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; 9 Who hath saved us, and called *us* with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began, 10 But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel: 11 Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles. 12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.

13 Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. 14 That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes. 16 The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain: 17 But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found *me*. 18 The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

2 Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

that is in Christ Jesus. [2] And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

[3] Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. [4] No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of *this* life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier. [5] And if a man also strive for masteries, *yet* is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully. [6] The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits.

[7] Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things. [8] Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel: [9] Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, *even* unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound. [10] Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sakes, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory. [11] *It is* a faithful saying: For if we be dead with *him*, we shall also live with *him:* [12] If we suffer, we shall also reign with *him:* if we deny *him*, he also will deny us: [13] If we believe not, *yet* he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.

[14] Of these things put *them* in remembrance, charging *them* before the Lord that they strive not about words to no profit, *but* to the subverting of the hearers.

[15] Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. [16] But shun profane *and* vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. [17] And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymenaeus and Philetus; [18] Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

[19] Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

[20] But in a great house there are not only vessels of

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour. 21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, *and* prepared unto every good work.

22 Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart. 23 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. 24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all *men*, apt to teach, patient, 25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; 26 And *that* they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

3 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, 3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, 4 Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; 5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

6 For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, 7 Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth. 8 Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. 9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all *men*, as their's also was.

10 But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience, 11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of *them* all the Lord delivered me. 12 Yea,

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. 13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned *them;* 15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 All scripture *is* given by inspiration of God, and *is* profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: 17 That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

4 I charge *thee* therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; 2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. 3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; 4 And they shall turn away *their* ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. 7 I have fought a good fight, I have finished *my* course, I have kept the faith: 8 Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me: 10 For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia. 11 Only Luke is with me.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. 12 And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus.

13 The cloak that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring *with thee*, and the books, *but* especially the parchments. 14 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works: 15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all *men* forsook me: *I pray God* that it may not be laid to their charge. 17 Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and *that* all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion. 18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve *me* unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus. 20 Erastus abode at Corinth: but Trophimus have I left at Miletum sick. 21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greeteth the, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jesus Christ *be* with thy spirit. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

THE LETTER TO

TITUS

1 Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness; 2 In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; 3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour; [4] To Titus, *mine* own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

[5] For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee: [6] If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly. [7] For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre; [8] But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate; [9] Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

[10] For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: [11] Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. [12] One of themselves, *even* a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians *are* always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. [13] This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; [14] Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. [15] Unto the pure all things *are* pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving *is* nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. [16] They profess that they know God; but in works they deny *him*, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

2 But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine: [2] That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience. [3] The aged women likewise, that *they be* in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things; [4] That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

love their children, 5 *To be* discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed. 6 Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded.

7 In all things showing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine *showing* uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, 8 Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 *Exhort* servants to be obedient unto their own masters, *and* to please *them* well in all *things;* not answering again; 10 Not purloining, but showing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

11 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, 12 Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; 13 Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; 14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

3 Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work, 2 To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, *but* gentle, showing all meekness unto all men.

3 For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, *and* hating one another. 4 But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared, 5 Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; 6 Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; 7 That

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

8 *This is* a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

9 But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain. 10 A man that is an heretic after the first and second admonition reject; 11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto me to Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter. 13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them. 14 And let our's also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be not unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

THE LETTER TO

PHILEMON

1 Paul, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy *our* brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, and fellowlabourer, 2 And to *our* beloved Apphia, and Archippus our fellowsoldier, and to the church in thy house: 3 Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers, 5 Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints; 6 That the communication of thy faith may become

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are refreshed by thee, brother. 8 Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient, 9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech *thee*, being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.

10 I beseech thee for my son Onesimus, whom I have begotten in my bonds: 11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me: 12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels: 13 Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel: 14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever; 16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore a partner, receive him as myself. 18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth *thee* ought, put that on mine account; 19 I Paul have written *it* with mine own hand, I will repay *it:* albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides. 20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord. 21 Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for I trust that through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee Epaphras, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jesus; 24 Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, my fellowlabourers.

25 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE LETTER TO THE

HEBREWS

1 God, who at sundry times and in divers manners
spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,
2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us by *his* Son,
whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom
also he made the worlds; 3 Who being the brightness of
his glory, and the express image of his person, and up-
holding all things by the word of his power, when he
had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right
hand of the Majesty on high; 4 Being made so much
better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance ob-
tained a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time,
Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And
again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to
me a Son? 6 And again, when he bringeth in the first
begotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels
of God worship him. 7 And of the angels he saith, Who
maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of
fire.

8 But unto the Son *he saith*, Thy throne, O God, *is*
for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness *is* the sceptre of thy kingdom. 9 Thou hast loved righteousness,
and hated iniquity; therefore God, *even* thy God, hath
anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.
10 And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of
thine hands: 11 They shall perish; but thou remainest;
and they all shall wax old as doth a garment; 12 And as
a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be
changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall
not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time,
Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

footstool? 14 Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

2 Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let *them* slip. 2 For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward; 3 How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard *him;* 4 God also bearing *them* witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak. 6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him? 7 Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands: 8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing *that is* not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him.

9 But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man. 10 For it became him, for whom *are* all things, and by whom *are* all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. 11 For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified *are* all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren, 12 Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee. 13 And again, I will put my trust in him. And

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; 15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

16 For verily he took not on *him the nature of* angels; but he took on *him* the seed of Abraham. 17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto *his* brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things *pertaining* to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. 18 For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

3 Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus; 2 Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses *was faithful* in all his house. 3 For this *man* was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house. 4 For every house is builded by some *man;* but he that built all things *is* God. 5 And Moses verily *was* faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after; 6 But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To day if ye will hear his voice, 8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness: 9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years. 10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in *their* heart; and they have not known my ways. 11 So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.)

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you
an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living
God. 13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called
To day; lest any of you be hardened through the de-
ceitfulness of sin. 14 For we are made partakers of Christ,
if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto
the end; 15 While it is said, To day if ye will hear his
voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.
16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke:
howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses. 17 But
with whom was he grieved forty years? *was it* not with
them that had sinned, whose carcases fell in the wilder-
ness? 18 And to whom sware he that they should not
enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?
19 So we see that they could not enter in because of
unbelief.

4 Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left *us*
of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come
short of it. 2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as
well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit
them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard *it*.
3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he
said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter
into my rest: although the works were finished from
the foundation of the world. 4 For he spake in a certain
place of the seventh *day* on this wise, And God did rest
the seventh day from all his works. 5 And in this *place*
again, If they shall enter into my rest.
6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter
therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered
not in because of unbelief: 7 Again, he limiteth a cer-
tain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time;
as it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not
your hearts. 8 For if Jesus had given them rest, then
would he not afterward have spoken of another day.
9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of
God. 10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ceased from his own works, as God *did* from his.
11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest
any man fall after the same example of unbelief. 12 For
the word of God *is* quick, and powerful, and sharper
than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing
asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow,
and *is* a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the
heart. 13 Neither is there any creature that is not mani-
fest in his sight: but all things *are* naked and opened
unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.
14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that
is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us
hold fast *our* profession. 15 For we have not an high
priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our
infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as *we are*,
yet without sin. 16 Let us therefore come boldly unto
the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find
grace to help in time of need.

5 For every high priest taken from among men is
ordained for men in things *pertaining* to God, that he
may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins: 2 Who can
have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are
out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed
with infirmity. 3 And by reason hereof he ought, as for
the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.
4 And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but
he that is called of God, as *was* Aaron. 5 So also Christ
glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he
that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I
begotten thee. 6 As he saith also in another *place*, Thou
art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.
7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered
up prayers and supplications with strong crying and
tears unto him that was able to save him from death,
and was heard in that he feared; 8 Though he were a
Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he
suffered; 9 And being made perfect, he became the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;
10 Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec.

11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing. 12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which *be* the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat. 13 For every one that useth milk *is* unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe. 14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, *even* those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

6 Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God, 2 Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment. 3 And this will we do, if God permit. 4 For *it is* impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, 5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, 6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put *him* to an open shame. 7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God: 8 But that which beareth thorns and briers *is* rejected, and *is* nigh unto cursing; whose end *is* to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak. 10 For God *is* not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have showed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. 11 And we desire that every one of you do show the same diligence to the full assurance of hope

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

unto the end: [12] That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

[13] For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself, [14] Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee. [15] And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

[16] For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation *is* to them an end of all strife. [17] Wherein God, willing more abundantly to show unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed *it* by an oath: [18] That by two immutable things, in which *it was* impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us: [19] Which *hope* we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the veil; [20] Whither the forerunner is for us entered, *even* Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

7 For this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him; [2] To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace; [3] Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

[4] Now consider how great this man *was*, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils. [5] And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham: [6] But he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises. [7] And without all contradiction

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the less is blessed of the better. [8] And here men that die receive tithes; but there he *receiveth them*, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth. [9] And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham. [10] For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met him.

[11] If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need *was there* that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the order of Aaron? [12] For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law. [13] For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar. [14] For *it is* evident that our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

[15] And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth another priest, [16] Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life. [17] For he testifieth, Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

[18] For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof. [19] For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope *did;* by the which we draw nigh unto God. [20] And inasmuch as not without an oath *he was made priest:* [21] (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec:) [22] By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament. [23] And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:

[24] But this *man*, because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood. [25] Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. [26] For such an high priest became us, *who is* holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; [27] Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself.

[28] For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, *maketh* the Son, who is consecrated for evermore.

8 Now of the things which we have spoken *this is* the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens; [2] A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man. [3] For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore *it is* of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

[4] For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law: [5] Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, *that* thou make all things according to the pattern showed to thee in the mount. [6] But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises. [7] For if that first *covenant* had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

[8] For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah: [9] Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

them not, saith the Lord. [10] For this *is* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people: [11] And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest. [12] For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

[13] In that he saith, A new *covenant*, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old *is* ready to vanish away.

9 Then verily the first *covenant* had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary. [2] For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein *was* the candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread; which is called the sanctuary. [3] And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all; [4] Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein *was* the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant; [5] And over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercy seat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

[6] Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service *of God*. [7] But into the second *went* the high priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and *for* the errors of the people:

[8] The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing: [9] Which *was* a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience; [10] *Which stood* only in meats and drinks, and divers

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed *on them* until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; 12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption *for us.* 13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: 14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

15 And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions *that were* under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. 16 For where a testament *is,* there must also of necessity be the death of the testator. 17 For a testament *is* of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth. 18 Whereupon neither the first *testament* was dedicated without blood. 19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people, 20 Saying, This *is* the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you. 21 Moreover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission. 23 *It was* therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, *which are* the figures of the true; but

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: [25] Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others; [26] For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.

[27] And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: [28] So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

10 For the law having a shadow of good things to come, *and* not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect. [2] For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins. [3] But in those *sacrifices there is* a remembrance again *made* of sins every year. [4] For *it is* not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

[5] Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me: [6] In burnt offerings and *sacrifices* for sin thou hast had no pleasure. [7] Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.

[8] Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and *offering* for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure *therein;* which are offered by the law; [9] Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. [10] By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once *for all.*

[11] And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins: [12] But this man, after he had offered

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; [13] From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. [14] For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

[15] *Whereof* the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before, [16] This *is* the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; [17] And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. [18] Now where remission of these *is*, *there is* no more offering for sin.

[19] Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, [20] By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; [21] And *having* an high priest over the house of God; [22] Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. [23] Let us hold fast the profession of *our* faith without wavering; (for he *is* faithful that promised;) [24] And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: [25] Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some *is;* but exhorting *one another:* and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

[26] For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, [27] But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. [28] He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: [29] Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? [30] For we know him that hath said, Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. [31] *It is* a fearful thing to fall into the hands

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of the living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions; 33 Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used. 34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompense of reward. 36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. 37 For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. 38 Now the just shall live by faith: but if *any man* draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. 39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

11 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. 2 For by it the elders obtained a good report. 3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

5 By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God. 6 But without faith *it is* impossible to please *him:* for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and *that* he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. 9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as *in* a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: 10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker *is* God.

11 Through faith also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised. 12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, *so many* as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

13 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of *them*, and embraced *them*, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. 14 For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country. 15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that *country* from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned. 16 But now they desire a better *country*, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: for he hath prepared for them a city.

17 By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had received the promises offered up his only begotten *son*, 18 Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called: 19 Accounting that God *was* able to raise *him* up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come. 21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, *leaning* upon the top of his staff. 22 By faith Joseph,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

when he died, made mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones.

23 By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw *he was* a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's commandment. 24 By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; 25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; 26 Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompense of the reward.

27 By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible. 28 Through faith he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

29 By faith they passed through the Red sea as by dry *land:* which the Egyptians assaying to do were drowned. 30 By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of Gedeon, and *of* Barak, and *of* Samson, and *of* Jephthae; *of* David also, and Samuel, and *of* the prophets: 33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions, 34 Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens. 35 Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection: 36 And others had trial of *cruel* mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment: 37 They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented; 38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and *in* mountains, and *in* dens and caves of the earth.

39 And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise: 40 God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

12 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset *us*, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, 2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of *our* faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. 3 For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin. 5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: 6 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? 8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. 9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected *us*, and we gave *them* reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened *us* after their own pleasure; but he for *our* profit, that *we* might be partakers of his holiness. 11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nev-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.
12 Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees; 13 And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.

14 Follow peace with all *men*, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord: 15 Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble *you*, and thereby many be defiled; 16 Lest there *be* any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright. 17 For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest, 19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which *voice* they that heard intreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more: 20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart: 21 And so terrible was the sight, *that* Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

22 But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels, 23 To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect, 24 And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than *that of* Abel.

25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more *shall not* we *escape*, if we turn away from him that *speaketh* from heaven: 26 Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this *word*, Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain. 28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear: 29 For our God *is* a consuming fire.

13 Let brotherly love continue. 2 Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. 3 Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; *and* them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage *is* honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. 5 *Let your* conversation *be* without covetousness; *and be* content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. 6 So that we may boldly say, The Lord *is* my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

7 Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of *their* conversation: 8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

9 Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For *it is* a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein. 10 We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp. 12 Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. 13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach. 14 For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

come. 15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of
praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of *our* lips
giving thanks to his name. 16 But to do good and to
communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God
is well pleased.

17 Obey them that have the rule over you, and sub-
mit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they
that must give account, that they may do it with joy,
and not with grief: for that *is* unprofitable for you.

18 Pray for us: for we trust we have a good con-
science, in all things willing to live honestly. 19 But
I beseech *you* the rather to do this, that I may be re-
stored to you the sooner.

20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from
the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the
sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,
21 Make you perfect in every good work to do his will,
working in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight,
through Jesus Christ; to whom *be* glory for ever and
ever. Amen.

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of
exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in
few words. 23 Know ye that *our* brother Timothy is set
at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see
you. 24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and
all the saints. They of Italy salute you.

25 Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE LETTER OF

JAMES

1 James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; 3 Knowing *this*, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. 4 But let patience have *her* perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all *men* liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. 6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. 7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. 8 A double minded man *is* unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted: 10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. 11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 Blessed *is* the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man: 14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. 15 Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren. 17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no vari-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ableness, neither shadow of turning. [18] Of his own will
begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be
a kind of first-fruits of his creatures.

[19] Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man
be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: [20] For
the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.
[21] Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of
naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted
word, which is able to save your souls.

[22] But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only,
deceiving your own selves. [23] For if any be a hearer of
the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man behold-
ing his natural face in a glass: [24] For he beholdeth him-
self, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth
what manner of man he was. [25] But whoso looketh into
the perfect law of liberty, and continueth *therein*, he
being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work,
this man shall be blessed in his deed.

[26] If any man among you seem to be religious, and
bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart,
this man's religion *is* vain.

[27] Pure religion and undefiled before God and the
Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in
their affliction, *and* to keep himself unspotted from the
world.

2 My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus
Christ, *the Lord* of glory, with respect of persons. [2] For
if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold
ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor
man in vile raiment; [3] And ye have respect to him that
weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou
here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou
there, or sit here under my footstool: [4] Are ye not then
partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil
thoughts? [5] Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not
God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and
heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them
that love him? [6] But ye have despised the poor. Do not

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats? [7] Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

[8] If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself, ye do well: [9] But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors. [10] For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one *point*, he is guilty of all. [11] For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

[12] So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. [13] For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath showed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

[14] What *doth it* profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? [15] If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, [16] And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be *ye* warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what *doth it* profit? [17] Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

[18] Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: show me thy faith without thy works, and I will show thee my faith by my works. [19] Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. [20]But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? [21] Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? [22] Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? [23] And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. [24] Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only. [25] Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messen-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

gers, and had sent *them* out another way?

26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

3 My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.

2 For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same *is* a perfect man, *and* able also to bridle the whole body. 3 Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body. 4 Behold also the ships, which though *they be* so great, and *are* driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth. 5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth! 6 And the tongue *is* a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind: 8 But the tongue can no man tame; *it is* an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. 9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God. 10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be. 11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet *water* and bitter? 12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so *can* no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 Who *is* a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him show out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom. 14 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. 15 This wisdom descendeth not from above, but *is* earthly, sensual, devilish. 16 For where

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

envying and strife *is*, there *is* confusion and every evil work.

17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, *and* easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy. 18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

4 From whence *come* wars and fightings among you? *come they* not hence, *even* of your lusts that war in your members? 2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. 3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume *it* upon your lusts.

4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. 5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy? 6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. 8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse *your* hands, *ye* sinners; and purify *your* hearts, *ye* double minded. 9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep; let your laughter be turned to mourning, and *your* joy to heaviness. 10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

11 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of *his* brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou are not a doer of the law, but a judge. 12 There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

13 Go to now, ye that say, Today or tomorrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

buy and sell, and get gain: 14 Whereas ye know not what *shall be* on the morrow. For what *is* your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. 15 For that ye *ought* to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. 16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth *it* not, to him it is sin.

5 Go to now, *ye* rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon *you.* 2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten. 3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. 4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. 5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. 6 Ye have condemned *and* killed the just; *and* he doth not resist you.

7 Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. 8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge standeth before the door.

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience. 11 Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and *your* nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms. 14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: 15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 Confess *your* faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. 17 Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months. 18 And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; 20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

THE FIRST LETTER OF

PETER

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, 2 Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

3 Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, 4 To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, 5 Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. 6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations: 7 That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: 8 Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see *him* not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: 9 Receiving the end of your faith, *even* the salvation of *your* souls.

10 Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace *that should come* unto you: 11 Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow. 12 Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; 14 As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance: 15 But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; 16 Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning *here* in fear: 18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

things, *as* silver and gold, from your vain conversation *received* by tradition from your fathers; [19] But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: [20] Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, [21] Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

[22] Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, *see that ye* love one another with a pure heart fervently: [23] Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

[24] For all flesh *is* as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away: [25] But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

2 Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings, [2] As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby: [3] If so be ye have tasted that the Lord *is* gracious.

[4] To whom coming, *as unto* a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, *and* precious, [5] Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. [6] Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. [7] Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, [8] And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

9 But ye *are* a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should
show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of
darkness into his marvellous light: 10 Which in time past
were not a people, but *are* now the people of God: which
had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.
11 Dearly beloved, I beseech *you* as strangers and
pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the
soul; 12 Having your conversation honest among the
Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evil-
doers, they may by *your* good works, which they shall
behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.
13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man
for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as
supreme; 14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are
sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for
the praise of them that do well. 15 For so is the will of
God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the
ignorance of foolish men: 16 As free, and not using
your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the
servants of God. 17 Honour all *men.* Love the brother-
hood. Fear God. Honour the king.
18 Servants, *be* subject to *your* masters with all fear;
not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.
19 For this *is* thankworthy, if a man for conscience
toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. 20 For
what glory *is it,* if, when ye be buffeted for your faults,
ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and
suffer *for it,* ye take it patiently, this *is* acceptable with
God. 21 For even hereunto were ye called: because
Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that
ye should follow his steps: 22 Who did no sin, neither
was guile found in his mouth: 23 Who, when he was re-
viled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened
not; but committed *himself* to him that judgeth right-
eously: 24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own
body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should
live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were
healed. 25 For ye were as sheep going astray; but are

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

3 Likewise, ye wives, *be* in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives; 2 While they behold your chaste conversation *coupled* with fear. 3 Whose adorning let it not be that outward *adorning* of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; 4 But *let it be* the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, *even the ornament* of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. 5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands: 6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with *them* according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, *be ye* all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, *be* pitiful, *be* courteous: 9 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. 10 For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile: 11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it. 12 For the eyes of the Lord *are* over the righteous, and his ears *are open* unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord *is* against them that do evil.

13 And who *is* he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? 14 But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy *are ye:* and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled; 15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and *be* ready always to *give*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear: [16] Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

[17] For *it is* better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing. [18] For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: [19] By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison; [20] Which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water. [21] The like figure whereunto *even* baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: [22] Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

4 Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin: [2] That he no longer should live the rest of *his* time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God. [3] For the time past of *our* life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries: [4] Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with *them* to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of *you:* [5] Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead. [6] For for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

[7] But the end of all things is at hand: be ye there-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

fore sober, and watch unto prayer. [8] And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. [9] Use hospitality one to another without grudging. [10] As every man hath received the gift, *even so* minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. [11] If any man speak, *let him speak* as the oracles of God; if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

[12] Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: [13] But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. [14] If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy *are ye;* for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. [15] But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or *as* a thief, or *as* an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters. [16] Yet if *any man suffer* as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf.

[17] For the time *is come* that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if *it* first *begin* at us, what shall the end *be* of them that obey not the gospel of God? [18] And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear? [19] Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls *to him* in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

5 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: [2] Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight *thereof*, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

3 Neither as being lords over *God's* heritage, but being
ensamples to the flock. 4 And when the chief Shepherd
shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that
fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the
elder. Yea, all *of you* be subject one to another, and be
clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud,
and giveth grace to the humble. 6 Humble yourselves
therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may
exalt you in due time: 7 Casting all your care upon
him; for he careth for you.

8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the
devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom
he may devour: 9 Whom resist stedfast in the faith,
knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in
your brethren that are in the world. 10 But the God
of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory
by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while,
make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle *you.* 11 To
him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 By Silvanus, a faithful brother unto you, as I
suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testify-
ing that this is the true grace of God wherein ye stand.
13 The *church that is* at Babylon, elected together with
you, saluteth you; and *so doth* Marcus my son. 14 Greet
ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace *be* with
you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE SECOND LETTER OF

PETER

1 Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ: 2 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that *pertain* unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: 4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; 6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; 7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. 8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make *you that ye shall* neither *be* barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins.

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall: 11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know *them*, and be established in the present truth. 13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting *you* in remembrance; 14 Knowing that shortly I must put off *this* my taber-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

nacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath showed me.
15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after
my decease to have these things always in remem-
brance.

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised
fables, when we made known unto you the power and
coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses
of his majesty. 17 For he received from God the Father
honour and glory, when there came such a voice to
him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son,
in whom I am well pleased. 18 And this voice which
came from heaven we heard, when we were with him
in the holy mount. 19 We have also a more sure word
of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed,
as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the
day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scrip-
ture is of any private interpretation. 21 For the proph-
ecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy
men of God spake *as they were* moved by the Holy
Ghost.

2 But there were false prophets also among the
people, even as there shall be false teachers among you,
who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even deny-
ing the Lord that bought them, and bring upon them-
selves swift destruction. 2 And many shall follow their
pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth
shall be evil spoken of. 3 And through covetousness
shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you:
whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and
their damnation slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but
cast *them* down to hell, and delivered *them* into chains
of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment; 5 And spared
not the old world, but saved Noah, the eighth *person*, a
preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon
the world of the ungodly; 6 And turning the cities of
Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned *them* with

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

an overthrow, making *them* an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly; [7] And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked: [8] (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* unlawful deeds;)

[9] The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished: [10] But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous *are they*, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities. [11] Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord.

[12] But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption; [13] And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, *as* they that count it pleasure to riot in the day time. Spots *they are* and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you; [14] Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children: [15] Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam *the son* of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness; [16] But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.

[17] These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever. [18] For when they speak great swelling *words* of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, *through much* wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error. [19] While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage. [20] For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. 21 For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known *it*, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them. 22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog *is* turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

3 This second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in *both* which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance: 2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour: 3 Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, 4 And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as *they were* from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water: 6 Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished: 7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day *is* with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. 9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. 10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shall be burned up.

11 *Seeing* then *that* all these things shall be dissolved, what manner *of persons* ought ye to be in *all* holy conversation and godliness, 12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? 13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless. 15 And account *that* the longsuffering of our Lord *is* salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you; 16 As also in all *his* epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as *they do* also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know *these things* before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness. 18 But grow in grace, and *in* the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him *be* glory both now and for ever. Amen.

THE FIRST LETTER OF

JOHN

1 That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life; 2 (For the life was manifested, and we have seen *it*, and bear witness, and show unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

manifested unto us;) [3] That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. [4] And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full.

[5] This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. [6] If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: [7] But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

[8] If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. [9] If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us *our* sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. [10] If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

2 My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: [2] And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for our's only, but also for *the sins of* the whole world.

[3] And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments. [4] He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him. [5] But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him. [6] He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked.

[7] Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning. [8] Again, a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness is past, and the true

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

light now shineth. [9] He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now. [10] He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him. [11] But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

[12] I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. [13] I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him *that is* from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father. [14] I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him *that is* from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

[15] Love not the world, neither the things *that are* in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. [16] For all that *is* in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. [17] And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

[18] Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time. [19] They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would *no doubt* have continued with us: but *they went out*, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

[20] But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things. [21] I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth. [22] Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. [23] Whoso-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [*but*] *he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.*

24 Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father. 25 And this is the promise that he hath promised us, *even* eternal life. 26 These *things* have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you.

27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him. 28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

3 Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not.

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. 3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. 5 And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. 6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. 8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. [9] Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

[10] In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother. [11] For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another. [12] Not as Cain, *who* was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous. [13] Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.

[14] We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not *his* brother abideth in death. [15] Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

[16] Hereby perceive we the love *of God*, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down *our* lives for the brethren. [17] But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels *of compassion* from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? [18] My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

[19] And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. [20] For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. [21] Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, *then* have we confidence toward God. [22] And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

[23] And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment. [24] And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

4 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. 2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: 3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that *spirit* of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them; because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. 5 They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. 6 We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. 8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.

9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. 10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son *to be* the propitiation for our sins. 11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. 13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son *to be* the Saviour of the world. 15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. 16 And we have known

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. 17 Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world. 18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us. 20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? 21 And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

5 Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments. 3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous. 4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith. 5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? 6 This is he that came by water and blood, *even* Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. 7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. 8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. 9 If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

that God gave of his Son. [11] And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.

[12] He that hath the Son hath life; *and* he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

[13] These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. [14] And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: [15] And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

[16] If any man see his brother sin a sin *which is* not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it. [17] All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

[18] We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not. [19] *And* we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness. [20] And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

[21] Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE SECOND LETTER OF

JOHN

1 The elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom
I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they
that have known the truth; 2 For the truth's sake,
which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us forever.
3 Grace be with you, mercy, *and* peace, from God the
Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the
Father, in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children
walking in truth, as we have received a commandment
from the Father. 5 And now I beseech thee, lady, not as
though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but
that which we had from the beginning, that we love
one another. 6 And this is love, that we walk after his
commandments. This is the commandment, That, as
ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in
it. 7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who
confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This
is a deceiver and an antichrist. 8 Look to yourselves,
that we lose not those things which we have wrought,
but that we receive a full reward.

9 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the
doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in
the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and
the Son. 10 If there come any unto you, and bring not
this doctrine, receive him not into *your* house, neither
bid him God speed: 11 For he that biddeth him God
speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

12 Having many things to write unto you, I would
not *write* with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto
you, and speak face to face, that our joy may be full.
13 The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE THIRD LETTER OF

JOHN

[1] The elder unto the well-beloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth. [2] Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth. [3] For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth. [4] I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

[5] Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers; [6] Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well: [7] Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles. [8] We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth.

[9] I wrote unto the church: but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not. [10] Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth *them* out of the church.

[11] Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

[12] Demetrius hath good report of all *men*, and of the truth itself: yea, and we *also* bear record; and ye know that our record is true. [13] I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee: [14] But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. Peace *be* to thee. *Our* friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE LETTER OF

JUDE

1 Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of
James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father,
and preserved in Jesus Christ, *and* called: 2 Mercy un-
to you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.
3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto
you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to
write unto you, and exhort *you* that ye should earnestly
contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the
saints. 4 For there are certain men crept in unawares,
who were before of old ordained to this condemnation,
ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasci-
viousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our
Lord Jesus Christ.
5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though
ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the
people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed
them that believed not. 6 And the angels which kept
not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he
hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto
the judgment of the great day. 7 Even as Sodom and
Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner,
giving themselves over to fornication, and going after
strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the
vengeance of eternal fire. 8 Likewise also these *filthy*
dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak
evil of dignities. 9 Yet Michael the archangel, when con-
tending with the devil he disputed about the body of
Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation,
but said, The Lord rebuke thee.
10 But these speak evil of those things which they
know not: but what they know naturally, as brute
beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves. 11 Woe
unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and
ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

perished in the gainsaying of Core.

12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when
they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear:
clouds *they are* without water, carried about of winds;
trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead,
plucked up by the roots; 13 Raging waves of the sea,
foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom
is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever. 14 And
Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of
these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thou-
sands of his saints, 15 To execute judgment upon all,
and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all
their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly commit-
ted, and of all their hard *speeches* which ungodly sin-
ners have spoken against him. 16 These are murmurers,
complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their
mouth speaketh great swelling *words*, having men's per-
sons in admiration because of advantage.

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were
spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;
18 How that they told you there should be mockers in
the last time, who should walk after their own ungod-
ly lusts. 19 These be they who separate themselves, sen-
sual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your
most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost, 21 Keep
yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of
our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. 22 And of some
have compassion, making a difference: 23 And others
save with fear, pulling *them* out of the fire; hating even
the garment spotted by the flesh.

24 Now unto him that is able to keep you from fall-
ing, and to present *you* faultless before the presence of
his glory with exceeding joy, 25 To the only wise God
our Saviour, *be* glory and majesty, dominion and power,
both now and ever. Amen.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE REVELATION

OF JESUS CHRIST TO JOHN

1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to show unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified *it* by his angel unto his servant John: 2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw. 3 Blessed *is* he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time *is* at hand.

4 John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne; 5 And from Jesus Christ *who is* the faithful witness, *and* the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, 6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they *also* which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

8 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ. 10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet, 11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send *it* unto the seven

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks; 13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks *one* like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle. 14 His head and *his* hairs *were* white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes *were* as a flame of fire; 15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters. 16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword: and his countenance *was* as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: 18 *I am* he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death. 19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter; 20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

2 Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks; 2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars: 3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted. 4 Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. 5 Remember therefore from whence thou

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent. 6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitanes, which I also hate. 7 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive; 9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and *I know* the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but *are* the synagogue of Satan. 10 Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast *some* of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. 11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges; 13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even* where Satan's seat *is:* and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas *was* my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication. 15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitanes, which thing I hate. 16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth. 17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth *it*.

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet *are* like fine brass; 19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last *to be* more than the first. 20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols. 21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not. 22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds. 23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden. 25 But that which ye have *already* hold fast till I come. 26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations: 27 And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father. 28 And I will give him the morning star. 29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

3 And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. 2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. 3 Remember therefore how thou hast re-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

ceived and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee. 4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy. 5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. 6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; 8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. 9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. 10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth. 11 Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. 12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which is* new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and *I will write upon him* my new name. 13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. [16] So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. [17] Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked: [18] I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and *that* the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see. [19] As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

[20] Behold, I stand at the door and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.* [21] To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne. [22] He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

4 After this I looked, and, behold, a door *was* opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard *was* as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will show thee things which must be hereafter.

[2] And immediately I was in the spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and *one* sat on the throne. [3] And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and *there was* a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald. [4] And round about the throne *were* four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold. [5] And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and *there were* seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. [6] And before the throne *there was* a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, *were* four beasts full of eyes

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh
Next: page 194, John 1:12 *We must receive Him*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

before and behind. 7 And the first beast *was* like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast *was* like a flying eagle. 8 And the four beasts had each of them six wings about *him;* and *they were* full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, 10 The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, 11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

5 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals. 2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon. 4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon. 5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth. 7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four *and* twenty elders fell down before the Lamb,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints. [9] And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation; [10] And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

[11] And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands; [12] Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. [13] And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, *be* unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. [14] And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four *and* twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

6 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see. [2] And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

[3] And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see. [4] And there went out another horse *that was* red: and *power* was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

[5] And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand. [6] And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and *see* thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

[7] And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see. [8] And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

[9] And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: [10] And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? [11] And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they *were*, should be fulfilled.

[12] And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood; [13] And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. [14] And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places. [15] And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains; [16] And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: [17] For the great day of his

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

7 And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. 2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, 3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: *and there were* sealed an hundred *and* forty *and* four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel. 5 Of the tribe of Juda *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad *were* sealed twelve thousand. 6 Of the tribe of Aser *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nepthalim *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses *were* sealed twelve thousand. 7 Of the tribe of Simeon *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar *were* sealed twelve thousand. 8 Of the tribe of Zabulon *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin *were* sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; 10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and *about* the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, 12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, *be* unto our

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me,
What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and
whence came they? 14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou
knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came
out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and
made them white in the blood of the Lamb. 15 There-
fore are they before the throne of God, and serve him
day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the
throne shall dwell among them. 16 They shall hunger no
more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun
light on them, nor any heat. 17 For the Lamb which is
in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall
lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall
wipe away all tears from their eyes.

8 And when he had opened the seventh seal, there
was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.
2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before God;
and to them were given seven trumpets. 3 And another
angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden cen-
ser; and there was given unto him much incense, that
he should offer *it* with the prayers of all saints upon the
golden altar which was before the throne. 4 And the
smoke of the incense, *which came* with the prayers of
the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's
hand. 5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with
fire of the altar, and cast *it* into the earth: and there
were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an
earthquake. 6 And the seven angels which had the seven
trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail
and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon
the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and
all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a
great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea:
and the third part of the sea became blood; 9 And the
third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters: 11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise. 13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabiters of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

9 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit. 2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit. 3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power. 4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. 5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment *was* as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. 7 And the shapes of the locusts *were* like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces *were* as the faces of men. [8] And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as *the teeth* of lions. [9] And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings *was* as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle. [10] And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power *was* to hurt men five months. [11] And they had a king over them, *which is* the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue *is* Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath *his* name Apollyon. [12] One woe is past; *and*, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

[13] And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, [14] Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates. [15] And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. [16] And the number of the army of the horsemen *were* two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them. [17] And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses *were* as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone. [18] By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths. [19] For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails *were* like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

[20] And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: [21] Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

10 And I saw another mighty angel come down
from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow *was*
upon his head, and his face *was* as it were the sun, and
his feet as pillars of fire: 2 And he had in his hand a little
book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and
his left *foot* on the earth, 3 And cried with a loud voice,
as *when* a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven
thunders uttered their voices. 4 And when the seven
thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write:
and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal
up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and
write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and
upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven, 6 And sware
by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created
heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth,
and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the
things which are therein, that there should be time no
longer: 7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh
angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God
should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants
the prophets.

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake
unto me again, and said, Go *and* take the little book
which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth
upon the sea and upon the earth. 9 And I went unto the
angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And
he said unto me, Take *it*, and eat it up; and it shall make
thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as
honey. 10 And I took the little book out of the angel's
hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as
honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was
bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again
before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and
kings.

11 And there was given me a reed like unto a rod:

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein. [2] But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty *and* two months.

[3] And I will give *power* unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days, clothed in sackcloth. [4] These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth. [5] And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed. [6] These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

[7] And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. [8] And their dead bodies *shall lie* in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. [9] And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves. [10] And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

[11] And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. [12] And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud: and their enemies beheld them. [13] And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand; and the remnant

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.
14 The second woe is past: *and*, behold, the third woe
cometh quickly. 15 And the seventh angel sounded; and
there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms
of this world are become *the kingdoms* of our Lord, and
of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.
16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before
God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped
God, 17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Al-
mighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because
thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast
reigned. 18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath
is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be
judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy
servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that
fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy
them which destroy the earth.
19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and
there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament:
and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings,
and an earthquake, and great hail.

12 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven;
a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her
feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: 2 And
she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained
to be delivered.
3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven;
and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and
ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads. 4 And his
tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did
cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the
woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour
her child as soon as it was born. 5 And she brought forth
a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of
iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and *to* his
throne. 6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where
she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed
her there a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his
angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought
and his angels, 8 And prevailed not; neither was their
place found any more in heaven. 9 And the great dragon
was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and
Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out
into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.
10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now
is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our
God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our
brethren is cast down, which accused them before our
God day and night. 11 And they overcame him by the
blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony;
and they loved not their lives unto the death. 12 There-
fore rejoice, *ye* heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe
to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the
devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, be-
cause he knoweth that he hath but a short time.
13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto
the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth
the man *child*. 14 And to the woman were given two
wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wil-
derness, into her place, where she is nourished for a
time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the
serpent. 15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water
as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to
be carried away of the flood. 16 And the earth helped
the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swal-
lowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his
mouth. 17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman,
and went to make war with the remnant of her seed,
which keep the commandments of God, and have the
testimony of Jesus Christ.

13 And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw
a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and
ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon
his heads the name of blasphemy. 2 And the beast which
I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as *the*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. [3] And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

[4] And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who *is* like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him? [5] And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty *and* two months.

[6] And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. [7] And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. [8] And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

[9] If any man have an ear, let him hear. [10] He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

[11] And I behold another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. [12] And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. [13] And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men. [14] And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by *the means of* those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

[15] And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. [16] And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: [17] And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. [18] Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number *is* Six hundred threescore *and* six.

14 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty *and* four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. [2] And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: [3] And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred *and* forty *and* four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. [4] These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, *being* the first-fruits unto God and to the Lamb. [5] And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.

[6] And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people, [7] Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

[8] And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with
a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his
image, and receive *his* mark in his forehead, or in his
hand, 10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath
of God, which is poured out without mixture into the
cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with
fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels,
and in the presence of the Lamb: 11 And the smoke
of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and
they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast
and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of
his name.

12 Here is the patience of the saints: here *are* they
that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of
Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me,
Write, Blessed *are* the dead which die in the Lord from
henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest
from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon
the cloud *one* sat like unto the Son of man, having on
his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.
15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying
with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust
in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee
to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. 16 And he
that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth;
and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which
is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. 18 And an-
other angel came out from the altar, which had power
over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had
the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and
gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her
grapes are fully ripe. 19 And the angel thrust in his sickle
into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and
cast *it* into the great winepress of the wrath of God.
20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and
blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

bridles, by the space of a thousand *and* six hundred furlongs.

15 And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, *and* over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God. 3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous *are* thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true *are* thy ways, thou King of saints. 4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for *thou* only *art* holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened: 6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles. 7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever. 8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

16 And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and *upon* them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead *man:* and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

every living soul died in the sea.

[4] And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood. [5] And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus. [6] For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy. [7] And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous *are* thy judgments.

[8] And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. [9] And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.

[10] And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, [11] And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

[12] And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared. [13] And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs *come* out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. [14] For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, *which* go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. [15] Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed *is* he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. [16] And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

[17] And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done. [18] And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, *and* so great.
19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and
the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came
in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup
of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. 20 And every
island fled away, and the mountains were not found.
21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven,
every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blas-
phemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the
plague thereof was exceeding great.

17 And there came one of the seven angels which
had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto
me, Come hither; I will show unto thee the judgment
of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:
2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed
fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been
made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wil-
derness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured
beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads
and ten horns. 4 And the woman was arrayed in purple
and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious
stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full
of abominations and filthiness of her fornication: 5 And
upon her forehead *was* a name written, Mystery, Baby-
lon the Great, the Mother of Harlots and Abominations
of the Earth.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of
the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus:
and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.
7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou
marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and
of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven
heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and
shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into per-
dition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder,
whose names were not written in the book of life from

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is. [9] And here *is* the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. [10] And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, *and* the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. [11] And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. [12] And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. [13] These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast. [14] These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful.

[15] And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues. [16] And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. [17] For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled. [18] And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

18 And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory. [2] And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. [3] For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying,
Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers
of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.
5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath
remembered her iniquities. 6 Reward her even as she
rewarded you, and double unto her double according
to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to
her double. 7 How much she hath glorified herself, and
lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her:
for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no
widow, and shall see no sorrow. 8 Therefore shall her
plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and
famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for
strong *is* the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed
fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail
her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke
of her burning, 10 Standing afar off for the fear of her
torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon,
that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and
mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise
anymore: 12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and
precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and pur-
ple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all
manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most
precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,
13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frank-
incense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat,
and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and
slaves, and souls of men. 14 And the fruits that thy soul
lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which
were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and
thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made
rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her tor-
ment, weeping and wailing, 16 And saying, Alas, alas,
that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and pur-
ple, and scarlet, and decked with gold and precious

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

stones, and pearls! 17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off, 18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What *city is* like unto this great city! 19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 Rejoice over her, *thou* heaven, and *ye* holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast *it* into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all. 22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft *he be*, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee; 23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived. 24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

19 And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God: 2 For true and righteous *are* his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand. 3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia. 5 And a voice came out of the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. 7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. 8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed *are* they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God. 10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See *thou do it* not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. 12 His eyes *were* as a flame of fire, and on his head *were* many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself. 13 And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. 14 And the armies *which were* in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. 15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. 16 And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God; 18 That ye

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all *men*, *both* free and bond, both small and great. 19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army. 20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone. 21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which *sword* proceedeth out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

20 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. 2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, 3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and *I saw* the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received *his* mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. 5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This *is* the first resurrection. 6 Blessed and holy *is* he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shall be loosed out of his prison, 8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom *is* as the sand of the sea. 9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them. 10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet *are*, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. 12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is *the book* of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. 13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. 14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

21 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. 2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God *is* with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, *and be* their God. 4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. 5 And he that sat upon the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. 7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. 8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will show thee the bride, the Lamb's wife. 10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, 11 Having the glory of God: and her light *was* like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; 12 And had a wall great and high, *and* had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are *the names* of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: 13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates. 14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof. 16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal. 17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred *and* forty *and* four cubits, *according to* the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was *of* jasper: and the city *was* pure gold, like unto clear glass. 19 And the foundations of the wall of the city *were* garnished

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation *was* jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald; [20] The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst. [21] And the twelve gates *were* twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city *was* pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

[22] And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it. [23] And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb *is* the light thereof. [24] And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it. [25] And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there. [26] And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

[27] And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* worketh abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

22 And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. [2] In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, *was there* the tree of life, which bare twelve *manner of* fruits, *and* yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree *were* for the healing of the nations. [3] And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him: [4] And they shall see his face; and his name *shall be* in their foreheads. [5] And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever.

[6] And he said unto me, These sayings *are* faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

his angel to show unto his servants the things which must shortly be done. [7] Behold, I come quickly: blessed *is* he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

[8] And I John saw these things, and heard *them*. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which showed me these things. [9] Then saith he unto me, See *thou do it* not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

[10] And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand. [11] He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

[12] And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward *is* with me, to give every man according as his works shall be. [13] I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last. [14] Blessed *are* they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. [15] For without *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. [16] I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the bright and morning star.

[17] And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

[18] For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: [19] And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

of life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

PSALMS

1 Blessed *is* the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly,
nor standeth in the way of sinners,
nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.
2 But his delight *is* in the law of the Lord;
and in his law doth he meditate day and night.
3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water,
that bringeth forth his fruit in his season;
his leaf also shall not wither;
and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.
4 The ungodly *are* not so:
but *are* like the chaff which the wind driveth away.
5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment,
nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.
6 For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous:
but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

2 Why do the heathen rage,
and the people imagine a vain thing?
2 The kings of the earth set themselves,
and the rulers take counsel together,
against the Lord, and against his Anointed, *saying*,
3 Let us break their bands asunder,
and cast away their cords from us.
4 He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh:
the Lord shall have them in derision.
5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath,
and vex them in his sore displeasure.
6 Yet have I set my King
upon my holy hill of Zion.
7 I will declare the decree:
the Lord hath said unto me,
Thou *art* my Son;
this day have I begotten thee.
8 Ask of me,
and I shall give *thee* the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

heathen *for* thine inheritance,
and the uttermost parts of the earth *for* thy possession.
9 Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron;
thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.
10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings:
be instructed, ye judges of the earth.
11 Serve the Lord with fear,
and rejoice with trembling.
12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry,
and ye perish *from* the way,
when his wrath is kindled but a little.
Blessed *are* all they that put their trust in him.

Our Deliverer

3 Lord, how are they increased that trouble me!
Many *are* they that rise up against me.
2 Many *there be* which say of my soul,
There is no help for him in God. Selah.
3 But thou, O Lord, *art* a shield for me;
my glory, and the lifter up of mine head.
4 I cried unto the Lord with my voice,
and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah.
5 I laid me down and slept;
I awaked; for the Lord sustained me.
6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people,
that have set *themselves* against me round about.
7 Arise, O Lord;
save me, O my God:
for thou hast smitten all mine enemies *upon* the cheek bone;
thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.
8 Salvation *belongeth* unto the Lord:
thy blessing *is* upon thy people. Selah.

Our Lord will hear us

4 Hear me when I call,
O God of my righteousness:
thou hast enlarged me *when I was* in distress;
have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.
2 O ye sons of men,
how long *will ye turn* my glory into shame?
How long will ye love vanity,
and seek after leasing? Selah.
3 But know that the Lord hath set apart him that is godly for himself:
the Lord will hear when I call unto him.
4 Stand in awe, and sin not:
commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

5 Offer the sacrifices of right-
eousness,
and put your trust in the
Lord.
6 *There be* many that say,
Who will show us *any*
good?
Lord, lift thou up the light
of thy countenance upon
us.
7 Thou hast put gladness in
my heart,
more than in the time *that*
their corn and their wine
increased.
8 I will both lay me down in
peace, and sleep:
for thou, Lord, only makest
me dwell in safety.

Put your trust
in God; then rejoice!

5 Give ear to my words, O
Lord;
consider my meditation.
2 Hearken unto the voice of
my cry,
my King, and my God:
for unto thee will I pray.
3 My voice shalt thou hear in
the morning, O Lord;
in the morning will I direct
my prayer unto thee,
and will look up.
4 For thou *art* not a God that
hath pleasure in wicked-
ness:
neither shall evil dwell with
thee.
5 The foolish shall not stand in
thy sight:
thou hatest all workers of
iniquity.
6 Thou shalt destroy them that
speak leasing:
the Lord will abhor the
bloody and deceitful man.
7 But as for me, I will come
into thy house in the mul-
titude of thy mercy:
and in thy fear will I worship
toward thy holy temple.
8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy
righteousness because of
mine enemies;
make thy way straight be-
fore my face.
9 For *there is* no faithfulness
in their mouth;
their inward part *is* very
wickedness;
their throat *is* an open sep-
ulchre;
they flatter with their tongue.
10 Destroy thou them, O God;
let them fall by their own
counsels;
cast them out in the multi-
tude of their transgres-
sions;
for they have rebelled against
thee.
11 But let all those that put
their trust in thee rejoice:
let them ever shout for joy,
because thou defendest
them:
let them also that love thy
name be joyful in thee.
12 For thou, Lord, wilt bless the
righteous;
with favor wilt thou compass
him as *with* a shield.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Prayer of repentance

6 O Lord, rebuke me not in thine anger,
neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.
2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord; for I *am* weak:
O Lord, heal me; for my bones are vexed.
3 My soul is also sore vexed:
but thou, O Lord, how long?
4 Return, O Lord, deliver my soul:
oh save me for thy mercies' sake.
5 For in death *there is* no remembrance of thee:
in the grave who shall give thee thanks?
6 I am weary with my groaning;
all the night make I my bed to swim;
I water my couch with my tears.
7 Mine eye is consumed because of grief;
it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.
8 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity;
for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.
9 The Lord hath heard my supplication;
the Lord will receive my prayer.
10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed:
let them return *and* be ashamed suddenly.

God will judge righteously

7 O Lord my God, in thee do I put my trust:
save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:
2 lest he tear my soul like a lion,
rending *it* in pieces, while *there is* none to deliver.
3 O Lord my God, if I have done this;
if there be iniquity in my hands;
4 if I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me;
(yea, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy;)
5 let the enemy persecute my soul, and take *it;*
yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth,
and lay mine honor in the dust. Selah.
6 Arise, O Lord, in thine anger,
lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies:
and awake for me *to* the judgment *that* thou hast commanded.
7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about:
for their sakes therefore return thou on high.
8 The Lord shall judge the people:
judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and according to mine integrity *that is* in me.
9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end;
but establish the just:
for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.
10 My defense *is* of God,
which saveth the upright in heart.
11 God judgeth the righteous,
and God is angry *with the wicked* every day.
12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword;
he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.
13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death;
he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.
14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity,
and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.
15 He made a pit, and digged it,
and is fallen into the ditch *which* he made.
16 His mischief shall return upon his own head,
and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.
17 I will praise the Lord according to his righteousness:
and will sing praise to the name of the Lord most high.

Man is God's creation

8 O Lord our Lord,
how excellent *is* thy name in all the earth!
who hast set thy glory above the heavens.
2 Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength
because of thine enemies,
that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.
3 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers,
the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;
4 what is man, that thou art mindful of him?
and the son of man, that thou visitest him?
5 For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels,
and hast crowned him with glory and honor.
6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands;
thou hast put all *things* under his feet:
7 all sheep and oxen,
yea, and the beasts of the field;
8 the fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea,
and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.
9 O Lord our Lord,
how excellent *is* thy name in all the earth!

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Thanksgiving for victory

9 I will praise *thee*, O Lord, with my whole heart;
I will show forth all thy marvelous works.
2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee:
I will sing praise to thy name, O thou Most High.
3 When mine enemies are turned back,
they shall fall and perish at thy presence.
4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause;
thou satest in the throne judging right.
5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked,
thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.
6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end:
and thou hast destroyed cities;
their memorial is perished with them.
7 But the Lord shall endure for ever:
he hath prepared his throne for judgment.
8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness,
he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.
9 The Lord also will be a refuge for the oppressed,
a refuge in times of trouble.
10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee:
for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.
11 Sing praises to the Lord, which dwelleth in Zion:
declare among the people his doings.
12 When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them:
he forgetteth not the cry of the humble.
13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord;
consider my trouble *which I suffer* of them that hate me,
thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:
14 that I may show forth all thy praise
in the gates of the daughter of Zion:
I will rejoice in thy salvation.
15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit *that* they made:
in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.
16 The Lord is known *by* the judgment *which* he executeth:
the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands.
Higgaion. Selah.
17 The wicked shall be turned into hell,
and all the nations that forget God.
18 For the needy shall not always be forgotten:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the expectation of the poor
shall *not* perish for ever.
19 Arise, O Lord; let not man
prevail:
let the heathen be judged in
thy sight.
20 Put them in fear, O Lord:
that the nations may know
themselves *to be but* men.
Selah.

The Lord is not blind

10 Why standest thou afar
off, O Lord?
Why hidest thou *thyself* in
times of trouble?
2 The wicked in *his* pride doth
persecute the poor:
let them be taken in the de-
vices that they have imag-
ined.
3 For the wicked boasteth of
his heart's desire,
and blesseth the covetous,
whom the Lord abhorreth.
4 The wicked, through the
pride of his countenance,
will not seek *after God:*
God *is* not in all his thoughts.
5 His ways are always griev-
ous;
thy judgments *are* far above
out of his sight:
as for all his enemies, he puf-
feth at them.
6 He hath said in his heart, I
shall not be moved:
for *I shall* never *be* in ad-
versity.
7 His mouth is full of cursing
and deceit and fraud:
under his tongue *is* mischief
and vanity.
8 He sitteth in the lurking
places of the villages:
in the secret places doth he
murder the innocent:
his eyes are privily set against
the poor.
9 He lieth in wait secretly as
a lion in his den:
he lieth in wait to catch the
poor:
he doth catch the poor, when
he draweth him into his
net.
10 He croucheth, *and* humbleth
himself,
that the poor may fall by his
strong ones.
11 He hath said in his heart,
God hath forgotten:
he hideth his face; he will
never see *it.*
12 Arise, O Lord; O God, lift up
thine hand:
forget not the humble.
13 Wherefore doth the wicked
contemn God?
He hath said in his heart,
Thou wilt not require *it.*
14 Thou hast seen *it;* for thou
beholdest mischief and
spite,
to requite *it* with thy hand:
the poor committeth himself
unto thee;
thou art the helper of the
fatherless.
15 Break thou the arm of the
wicked and the evil *man:*
seek out his wickedness *till*
thou find none.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

16 The Lord *is* King for ever and ever:
the heathen are perished out of his land.
17 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble:
thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:
18 to judge the fatherless and the oppressed,
that the man of the earth may no more oppress.

God loves righteousness

11 In the Lord put I my trust:
how say ye to my soul,
Flee *as* a bird to your mountain?
2 For, lo, the wicked bend *their* bow,
they make ready their arrow upon the string,
that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.
3 If the foundations be destroyed,
what can the righteous do?
4 The Lord *is* in his holy temple,
the Lord's throne *is* in heaven:
his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.
5 The Lord trieth the righteous:
but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.
6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone,
and a horrible tempest: *this shall be* the portion of their cup.
7 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness;
his countenance doth behold the upright.

Sin of pride

12 Help, Lord; for the godly man ceaseth;
for the faithful fail from among the children of men.
2 They speak vanity every one with his neighbor:
with flattering lips *and* with a double heart do they speak.
3 The Lord shall cut off all flattering lips,
and the tongue that speaketh proud things:
4 who have said, With our tongue will we prevail;
our lips *are* our own: who *is* lord over us?
5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy,
now will I arise, saith the Lord;
I will set *him* in safety *from him that* puffeth at him.
6 The words of the Lord *are* pure words:
as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.
7 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thou shalt preserve them
from this generation for
ever.
8 The wicked walk on every
side,
when the vilest men are ex-
alted.

Ask and trust

13 How long wilt thou for-
get me, O Lord? for ever?
How long wilt thou hide thy
face from me?
2 How long shall I take coun-
sel in my soul,
having sorrow in my heart
daily?
How long shall mine enemy
be exalted over me?
3 Consider *and* hear me, O
Lord my God:
lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep
the *sleep of* death;
4 lest mine enemy say, I have
prevailed against him;
and those that trouble me
rejoice when I am moved.
5 But I have trusted in thy
mercy;
my heart shall rejoice in thy
salvation.
6 I will sing unto the Lord,
because he hath dealt boun-
tifully with me.

Atheism is foolish

14 The fool hath said in
his heart,
There is no God.
They are corrupt,
they have done abominable
works,
there is none that doeth
good.
2 The Lord looked down from
heaven upon the children
of men,
to see if there were any that
did understand, *and* seek
God.
3 They are all gone aside,
they are *all* together become
filthy:
there is none that doeth good,
no, not one.
4 Have all the workers of in-
iquity no knowledge?
who eat up my people *as*
they eat bread,
and call not upon the Lord.
5 There were they in great
fear:
for God *is* in the generation
of the righteous.
6 Ye have shamed the counsel
of the poor,
because the Lord *is* his ref-
uge.
7 Oh that the salvation of Is-
rael *were come* out of Zion!
When the Lord bringeth back
the captivity of his peo-
ple,
Jacob shall rejoice, *and* Is-
rael shall be glad.

The righteous citizen

15 Lord, who shall abide
in thy tabernacle?
Who shall dwell in thy holy
hill?

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

2 He that walketh uprightly,
and worketh righteousness,
and speaketh the truth in his heart.
3 *He that* backbiteth not with his tongue,
nor doeth evil to his neighbor,
nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbor.
4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned;
but he honoreth them that fear the Lord.
He that sweareth to *his own* hurt, and changeth not.
5 *He that* putteth not out his money to usury,
nor taketh reward against the innocent.
He that doeth these *things* shall never be moved.

Eternal life

16 Preserve me, O God:
for in thee do I put my trust.
2 *O my soul,* thou hast said unto the Lord, Thou *art* my Lord:
my goodness *extendeth* not to thee;
3 *but* to the saints that *are* in the earth,
and *to* the excellent, in whom *is* all my delight.
4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied *that* hasten *after* another *god:*
their drink offerings of blood will I not offer,
nor take up their names into my lips.
5 The Lord *is* the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup:
thou maintainest my lot.
6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant *places;*
yea, I have a goodly heritage.
7 I will bless the Lord, who hath given me counsel:
my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.
8 I have set the Lord always before me:
because *he is* at my right hand, I shall not be moved.
9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth:
my flesh also shall rest in hope.
10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell;
neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.
11 Thou wilt show me the path of life:
in thy presence *is* fulness of joy;
at thy right hand *there are* pleasures for evermore.

Prayer for protection

17 Hear the right, O Lord, attend unto my cry;
give ear unto my prayer,
that goeth not out of feigned lips.
2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.
3 Thou hast proved mine heart;
thou hast visited *me* in the night;
thou hast tried me, *and* shalt find nothing:
I am purposed *that* my mouth shall not transgress.
4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips
I have kept *me from* the paths of the destroyer.
5 Hold up my goings in thy paths,
that my footsteps slip not.
6 I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God:
incline thine ear unto me, *and* hear my speech.
7 Show thy marvelous loving-kindness,
O thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust *in thee*
from those that rise up *against them.*
8 Keep me as the apple of the eye;
hide me under the shadow of thy wings,
9 from the wicked that oppress me,
from my deadly enemies, *who* compass me about.
10 They are inclosed in their own fat:
with their mouth they speak proudly.
11 They have now compassed us in our steps:
they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth;
12 like as a lion *that* is greedy of his prey,
and as it were a young lion lurking in secret places.
13 Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down:
deliver my soul from the wicked, *which is* thy sword:
14 from men *which are* thy hand, O Lord,
from men of the world, *which have* their portion in *this* life,
and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid *treasure:*
they are full of children,
and leave the rest of their *substance* to their babes.
15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness:
I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

God is our strength

18 I will love thee, O Lord, my strength.
2 The Lord *is* my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;
my God, my strength, in whom I will trust;
my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, *and* my high tower.
3 I will call upon the Lord, *who is worthy* to be praised:
so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

4 The sorrows of death compassed me,
and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.
5 The sorrows of hell compassed me about:
the snares of death prevented me.
6 In my distress I called upon the Lord,
and cried unto my God:
he heard my voice out of his temple,
and my cry came before him, *even* into his ears.
7 Then the earth shook and trembled;
the foundations also of the hills moved
and were shaken, because he was wroth.
8 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils,
and fire out of his mouth devoured:
coals were kindled by it.
9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down:
and darkness *was* under his feet.
10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly:
yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.
11 He made darkness his secret place;
his pavilion round about him *were* dark waters *and* thick clouds of the skies.
12 At the brightness *that was* before him his thick clouds passed,
hail *stones* and coals of fire.
13 The Lord also thundered in the heavens,
and the Highest gave his voice;
hail *stones* and coals of fire.
14 Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them;
and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.
15 Then the channels of waters were seen,
and the foundations of the world were discovered
at thy rebuke, O Lord,
at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.
16 He sent from above, he took me,
he drew me out of many waters.
17 He delivered me from my strong enemy,
and from them which hated me:
for they were too strong for me.
18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity:
but the Lord was my stay.
19 He brought me forth also into a large place;
he delivered me, because he delighted in me.
20 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness;
according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.
21 For I have kept the ways of the Lord,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and have not wickedly departed from my God.
22 For all his judgments *were* before me,
and I did not put away his statutes from me.
23 I was also upright before him,
and I kept myself from mine iniquity.
24 Therefore hath the Lord recompensed me according to my righteousness,
according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.
25 With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful;
with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright;
26 with the pure thou wilt show thyself pure;
and with the froward thou wilt show thyself froward.
27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people;
but wilt bring down high looks.
28 For thou wilt light my candle:
the Lord my God will enlighten my darkness.
29 For by thee I have run through a troop;
and by my God have I leaped over a wall.
30 *As for* God, his way *is* perfect:
the word of the Lord is tried:
he *is* a buckler to all those that trust in him.
31 For who *is* God save the Lord?
Or who *is* a rock save our God?
32 *It is* God that girdeth me with strength,
and maketh my way perfect.
33 He maketh my feet like hinds' *feet*,
and setteth me upon my high places.
34 He teacheth my hands to war,
so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.
35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation:
and thy right hand hath holden me up,
and thy gentleness hath made me great.
36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me,
that my feet did not slip.
37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them:
neither did I turn again till they were consumed.
38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise:
they are fallen under my feet.
39 For thou hast girded me, with strength unto the battle:
thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.
40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies;
that I might destroy them that hate me.
41 They cried, but *there was* none to save *them:*
even unto the Lord, but he answered them not.
42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.
43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people;
and thou hast made me the head of the heathen:
a people *whom* I have not known shall serve me.
44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me:
the strangers shall submit themselves unto me.
45 The strangers shall fade away,
and be afraid out of their close places.
46 The Lord liveth; and blessed *be* my Rock;
and let the God of my salvation be exalted.
47 *It is* God that avengeth me,
and subdueth the people under me.
48 He delivereth me from mine enemies:
yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me:
thou hast delivered me from the violent man.
49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the heathen,
and sing praises unto thy name.
50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king;
and showeth mercy to his anointed,
to David, and to his seed for evermore.

God's ways are wondrous

19 The heavens declare the glory of God;
and the firmament showeth his handiwork.
2 Day unto day uttereth speech,
and night unto night showeth knowledge.
3 *There is* no speech nor language,
where their voice is not heard.
4 Their line is gone out through all the earth,
and their words to the end of the world.
In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,
5 which *is* as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber,
and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.
6 His going forth *is* from the end of the heaven,
and his circuit unto the ends of it:
and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.
7 The law of the Lord *is* perfect,
converting the soul:
the testimony of the Lord *is* sure,
making wise the simple.
8 The statutes of the Lord *are* right,
rejoicing the heart:
the commandment of the Lord *is* pure,
enlightening the eyes.
9 The fear of the Lord *is* clean,
enduring for ever:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the judgments of the Lord *are* true
and righteous altogether.
10 More to be desired *are they*
than gold,
yea, than much fine gold:
sweeter also than honey and
the honeycomb.
11 Moreover by them is thy
servant warned:
and in keeping of them *there*
is great reward.
12 Who can understand *his* errors?
Cleanse thou me from secret
faults.
13 Keep back thy servant also
from presumptuous *sins*;
let them not have dominion
over me:
then shall I be upright,
and I shall be innocent from
the great transgression.
14 Let the words of my mouth,
and the meditation of my
heart,
be acceptable in thy sight,
O Lord, my strength, and my
redeemer.

Ask with faith

20 The Lord hear thee in
the day of trouble;
the name of the God of Jacob defend thee;
2 send thee help from the sanctuary,
and strengthen thee out of
Zion;
3 remember all thy offerings,
and accept thy burnt sacrifice. Selah.
4 Grant thee according to thine
own heart,
and fulfil all thy counsel.
5 We will rejoice in thy salvation,
and in the name of our God
we will set up *our* banners:
the Lord fulfil all thy petitions.
6 Now know I that the Lord
saveth his anointed;
he will hear him from his holy
heaven
with the saving strength of
his right hand.
7 Some *trust* in chariots, and
some in horses:
but we will remember the
name of the Lord our God.
8 They are brought down and
fallen:
but we are risen, and stand
upright.
9 Save, Lord:
let the king hear us when we
call.

Triumph of righteousness

21 The king shall joy in
thy strength, O Lord;
and in thy salvation how
greatly shall he rejoice!
2 Thou hast given him his
heart's desire,
and hast not withholden the
request of his lips. Selah.
3 For thou preventest him with
the blessings of goodness:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.
4 He asked life of thee, *and* thou gavest *it* him,
even length of days for ever and ever.
5 His glory *is* great in thy salvation:
honor and majesty hast thou laid upon him.
6 For thou hast made him most blessed for ever:
thou hast made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.
7 For the king trusteth in the Lord,
and through the mercy of the Most High he shall not be moved.
8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies:
thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.
9 Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven
in the time of thine anger:
the Lord shall swallow them up in his wrath,
and the fire shall devour them.
10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth,
and their seed from among the children of men.
11 For they intended evil against thee:
they imagined a mischievous device, *which* they are not able *to perform.*
12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back,
when thou shalt make ready *thine arrows* upon thy strings against the face of them.
13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength:
so will we sing and praise thy power.

Christ on the Cross

22 My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?
Why art thou so far from helping me, *and from* the words of my roaring?
2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not;
and in the night season, and am not silent.
3 But thou *art* holy,
O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel.
4 Our fathers trusted in thee:
they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.
5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered:
they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.
6 But I *am* a worm, and no man;
a reproach of men, and despised of the people.
7 All they that see me laugh me to scorn:
they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, *saying,*
8 He trusted on the Lord *that* he would deliver him:
let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

9 But thou *art* he that took me out of the womb:
thou didst make me hope *when I was* upon my mother's breasts.
10 I was cast upon thee from the womb:
thou *art* my God from my mother's belly.
11 Be not far from me; for trouble *is* near;
for *there is* none to help.
12 Many bulls have compassed me:
strong *bulls* of Bashan have beset me round.
13 They gaped upon me *with* their mouths,
as a ravening and a roaring lion.
14 I am poured out like water,
and all my bones are out of joint:
my heart is like wax;
it is melted in the midst of my bowels.
15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd;
and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws;
and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.
16 For dogs have compassed me:
the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me:
they pierced my hands and my feet.
17 I may tell all my bones:
they look *and* stare upon me.
18 They part my garments among them,
and cast lots upon my vesture.
19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord:
O my strength, haste thee to help me.
20 Deliver my soul from the sword;
my darling from the power of the dog.
21 Save me from the lion's mouth:
for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.
22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren:
in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.
23 Ye that fear the Lord, praise him;
all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him;
and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.
24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted;
neither hath he hid his face from him;
but when he cried unto him, he heard.
25 My praise *shall be* of thee in the great congregation:
I will pay my vows before them that fear him.
26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied:
they shall praise the Lord that seek him:
your heart shall live for ever.
27 All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Lord:
and all the kindreds of the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

nations shall worship before thee.
28 For the kingdom *is* the Lord's:
and he *is* the governor among the nations.
29 All *they that be* fat upon earth shall eat and worship:
all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him:
and none can keep alive his own soul.
30 A seed shall serve him;
it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.
31 They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness
unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done *this*.

The Shepherd's Psalm

23 The Lord *is* my shepherd; I shall not want.
2 He maketh me to lie down in green pastures:
he leadeth me beside the still waters.
3 He restoreth my soul:
he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.
4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death,
I will fear no evil: for thou *art* with me;
thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.
5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies:
thou anointest my head with oil;
my cup runneth over.
6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life:
and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Praise our Lord

24 The earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof;
the world, and they that dwell therein.
2 For he hath founded it upon the seas,
and established it upon the floods.
3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord?
Or who shall stand in his holy place?
4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart;
who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity,
nor sworn deceitfully.
5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord,
and righteousness from the God of his salvation.
6 This *is* the generation of them that seek him,
that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah.
7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates;
and be ye lifted up, ye everlasting doors;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and the King of glory shall come in.
8 Who *is* this King of glory?
The Lord strong and mighty,
the Lord mighty in battle.
9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates;
even lift *them* up, ye everlasting doors;
and the King of glory shall come in.
10 Who is this King of glory?
The Lord of hosts,
he *is* the King of glory.
Selah.

Forgive me, Lord

25 Unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.
2 O my God, I trust in thee:
let me not be ashamed,
let not mine enemies triumph over me.
3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed:
let them be ashamed which transgress without cause.
4 Show me thy ways, O Lord;
teach me thy paths.
5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me:
for thou *art* the God of my salvation;
on thee do I wait all the day.
6 Remember, O Lord, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses;
for they *have been* ever of old.
7 Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions:
according to thy mercy remember thou me
for thy goodness' sake, O Lord.
8 Good and upright *is* the Lord:
therefore will he teach sinners in the way.
9 The meek will he guide in judgment:
and the meek will he teach his way.
10 All the paths of the Lord *are* mercy and truth
unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.
11 For thy name's sake, O Lord,
pardon mine iniquity; for it *is* great.
12 What man *is* he that feareth the Lord?
Him shall he teach in the way *that* he shall choose.
13 His soul shall dwell at ease;
and his seed shall inherit the earth.
14 The secret of the Lord *is* with them that fear him;
and he will show them his covenant.
15 Mine eyes *are* ever toward the Lord;
for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.
16 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me;
for I *am* desolate and afflicted.
17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

O bring thou me out of my distresses.
18 Look upon mine affliction and my pain;
and forgive all my sins.
19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many;
and they hate me with cruel hatred.
20 O keep my soul, and deliver me:
let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.
21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me;
for I wait on thee.
22 Redeem Israel, O God,
out of all his troubles.

"Examine me, Lord"

26 Judge me, O Lord;
for I have walked in mine integrity:
I have trusted also in the Lord;
therefore I shall not slide.
2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me;
try my reins and my heart.
3 For thy loving-kindness *is* before mine eyes:
and I have walked in thy truth.
4 I have not sat with vain persons,
neither will I go in with dissemblers.
5 I have hated the congregation of evildoers;
and will not sit with the wicked.
6 I will wash mine hands in innocency:
so will I compass thine altar, O Lord:
7 that I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving,
and tell of all thy wondrous works.
8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house,
and the place where thine honor dwelleth.
9 Gather not my soul with sinners,
nor my life with bloody men:
10 in whose hands *is* mischief,
and their right hand is full of bribes.
11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity:
redeem me, and be merciful unto me.
12 My foot standeth in an even place:
in the congregations will I bless the Lord.

Our Light and Salvation

27 The Lord *is* my light and my salvation;
whom shall I fear?
The Lord *is* the strength of my life;
of whom shall I be afraid?
2 When the wicked, *even* mine enemies and my foes,
came upon me to eat up my flesh,
they stumbled and fell.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

3 Though a host should encamp against me,
my heart shall not fear:
though war should rise against me,
in this *will* I *be* confident.
4 One *thing* have I desired of the Lord,
that will I seek after;
that I may dwell in the house of the Lord
all the days of my life,
to behold the beauty of the Lord,
and to inquire in his temple.
5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion:
in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me;
he shall set me up upon a rock.
6 And now shall mine head be lifted up
above mine enemies round about me:
therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy;
I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the Lord.
7 Hear, O Lord, *when* I cry with my voice:
have mercy also upon me, and answer me.
8 *When thou saidst,* Seek ye my face;
my heart said unto thee,
Thy face, Lord, will I seek.
9 Hide not thy face *far* from me;
put not thy servant away in anger:
thou hast been my help;
leave me not, neither forsake me,
O God of my salvation.
10 When my father and my mother forsake me,
then the Lord will take me up.
11 Teach me thy way, O Lord,
and lead me in a plain path,
because of mine enemies.
12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies:
for false witnesses are risen up against me,
and such as breathe out cruelty.
13 *I had fainted,* unless I had believed
to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living.
14 Wait on the Lord:
be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart:
wait, I say, on the Lord.

Our Strength and Shield

28 Unto thee will I cry, O Lord my rock;
be not silent to me:
lest, *if* thou be silent to me,
I become like them that go down into the pit.
2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee,
when I lift up my hands toward thy holy oracle.
3 Draw me not away with the wicked,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and with the workers of iniquity,
which speak peace to their neighbors,
but mischief *is* in their hearts.
4 Give them according to their deeds,
and according to the wickedness of their endeavors:
give them after the work of their hands;
render to them their desert.
5 Because they regard not the works of the Lord,
nor the operation of his hands,
he shall destroy them, and not build them up.
6 Blessed *be* the Lord,
because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.
7 The Lord *is* my strength and my shield;
my heart trusted in him, and I am helped:
therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth;
and with my song will I praise him.
8 The Lord *is* their strength,
and he *is* the saving strength of his anointed.
9 Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance:
feed them also, and lift them up for ever.

The Lord gives strength

29 Give unto the Lord, O ye mighty,
give unto the Lord glory and strength.
2 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name;
worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.
3 The voice of the Lord *is* upon the waters:
the God of glory thundereth:
the Lord *is* upon many waters.
4 The voice of the Lord *is* powerful;
The voice of the Lord *is* full of majesty.
5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedars;
yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Lebanon.
6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf;
Lebanon and Sir'i-on like a young unicorn.
7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire.
8 The voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness;
the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh.
9 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to calve,
and discovereth the forests:
and in his temple doth every one speak of *his* glory.
10 The Lord sitteth upon the flood;
yea, the Lord sitteth King for ever.
11 The Lord will give strength unto his people;
the Lord will bless his people with peace.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Joy comes in the morning

30 I will extol thee, O Lord; for thou hast lifted me up,
and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.
2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee,
and thou hast healed me.
3 O Lord, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave:
thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.
4 Sing unto the Lord, O ye saints of his,
and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.
5 For his anger *endureth but* a moment;
in his favor *is* life:
weeping may endure for a night,
but joy *cometh* in the morning.
6 And in my prosperity I said,
I shall never be moved.
7 Lord, by thy favor thou hast made my mountain to stand strong:
thou didst hide thy face, *and* I was troubled.
8 I cried to thee, O Lord;
and unto the Lord I made supplication.
9 What profit *is there* in my blood,
when I go down to the pit?
Shall the dust praise thee?
Shall it declare thy truth?
10 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me:
Lord, be thou my helper.
11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing:
thou hast put off my sackcloth,
and girded me with gladness;
12 to the end that *my* glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent.
O Lord my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

Our Rock and Fortress

31 In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust;
let me never be ashamed:
deliver me in thy righteousness.
2 Bow down thine ear to me;
deliver me speedily:
be thou my strong rock,
for a house of defense to save me.
3 For thou *art* my rock and my fortress;
therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.
4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me:
for thou *art* my strength.
5 Into thine hand I commit my spirit:
thou hast redeemed me, O Lord God of truth.
6 I have hated them that regard lying vanities:
but I trust in the Lord.
7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

for thou hast considered my trouble;
thou hast known my soul in adversities;
8 and hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy:
thou hast set my feet in a large room.
9 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble:
mine eye is consumed with grief,
yea, my soul and my belly.
10 For my life is spent with grief,
and my years with sighing:
my strength faileth because of mine iniquity,
and my bones are consumed.
11 I was a reproach among all mine enemies,
but especially among my neighbors,
and a fear to mine acquaintance:
they that did see me without fled from me.
12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind:
I am like a broken vessel.
13 For I have heard the slander of many:
fear *was* on every side:
while they took counsel together against me,
they devised to take away my life.
14 But I trusted in thee, O Lord:
I said, Thou *art* my God.
15 My times *are* in thy hand:
deliver me from the hand of mine enemies,
and from them that persecute me.
16 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant:
save me for thy mercies' sake.
17 Let me not be ashamed, O Lord;
for I have called upon thee:
let the wicked be ashamed,
and let them be silent in the grave.
18 Let the lying lips be put to silence;
which speak grievous things
proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.
19 *Oh* how great *is* thy goodness,
which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee;
which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee
before the sons of men!
20 Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence
from the pride of man:
thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion
from the strife of tongues.
21 Blessed *be* the Lord:
for he hath showed me his marvelous kindness in a strong city.
22 For I said in my haste,
I am cut off from before thine eyes:
nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications
when I cried unto thee.
23 O love the Lord, all ye his saints:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

for the Lord preserveth the faithful,
and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.
24 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart,
all ye that hope in the Lord.

Confession, forgiveness

32 Blessed *is he whose* transgression *is* forgiven,
whose sin *is* covered.
2 Blessed *is* the man unto whom the Lord imputeth not iniquity,
and in whose spirit *there is* no guile.
3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old
through my roaring all the day long.
4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me:
my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.
5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee,
and mine iniquity have I not hid.
I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord;
and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.
6 For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee
in a time when thou mayest be found:
surely in the floods of great waters
they shall not come nigh unto him.
7 Thou *art* my hiding place;
thou shalt preserve me from trouble;
thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah.
8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go:
I will guide thee with mine eye.
9 Be ye not as the horse, *or* as the mule,
which have no understanding:
whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle,
lest they come near unto thee.
10 Many sorrows *shall be* to the wicked:
but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about.
11 Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice, ye righteous:
and shout for joy, all *ye that are* upright in heart.

Our God is everything

33 Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous:
for praise is comely for the upright.
2 Praise the Lord with harp:
sing unto him with the psal-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

tery *and* an instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto him a new song;
play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the Lord *is* right;
and all his works *are done* in truth.

5 He loveth righeousness and judgment:
the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made;
and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as a heap:
he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord:
let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For he spake, and it was *done;*
he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought:
he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever,
the thoughts of his heart to all generations.

12 Blessed *is* the nation whose God *is* the Lord;
and the people *whom* he hath chosen for his own inheritance.

13 The Lord looketh from heaven;
he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh
upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike;
he considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of a host:
a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 A horse *is* a vain thing for safety:
neither shall he deliver *any* by his great strength.

18 Behold, the eye of the Lord *is* upon them that fear him,
upon them that hope in his mercy;

19 to deliver their soul from death,
and to keep them alive in famine.

20 Our soul waiteth for the Lord:
he *is* our help and our shield.

21 For our heart shall rejoice in him,
because we have trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us,
according as we hope in thee.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

"Let us exalt His name"

34 I will bless the Lord at all times:
his praise *shall* continually *be* in my mouth.
2 My soul shall make her boast in the Lord:
the humble shall hear *thereof*, and be glad.
3 O magnify the Lord with me,
and let us exalt his name together.
4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me,
and delivered me from all my fears.
5 They looked unto him, and were lightened:
and their faces were not ashamed.
6 This poor man cried, and the Lord heard *him*,
and saved him out of all his troubles.
7 The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him,
and delivereth them.
8 O taste and see that the Lord *is* good:
blessed *is* the man *that* trusteth in him.
9 O fear the Lord, ye his saints:
for *there is* no want to them that fear him.
10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger:
but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good *thing*.
11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me:
I will teach you the fear of the Lord.
12 What man *is he that* desireth life,
and loveth *many* days, that he may see good?
13 Keep thy tongue from evil,
and thy lips from speaking guile.
14 Depart from evil, and do good;
seek peace, and pursue it.
15 The eyes of the Lord *are* upon the righteous,
and his ears *are open* unto their cry.
16 The face of the Lord *is* against them that do evil,
to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.
17 *The righteous* cry, and the Lord heareth,
and delivereth them out of all their troubles.
18 The Lord *is* nigh unto them that are of a broken heart;
and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.
19 Many *are* the afflictions of the righteous:
but the Lord delivereth him out of them all.
20 He keepeth all his bones:
not one of them is broken.
21 Evil shall slay the wicked:
and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.
22 The Lord redeemeth the soul of his servants:
and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Our Protector

35 Plead *my cause*, O Lord, with them that strive with me:
fight against them that fight against me.
2 Take hold of shield and buckler,
and stand up for mine help.
3 Draw out also the spear,
and stop *the way* against them that persecute me:
say unto my soul, I *am* thy salvation.
4 Let them be confounded and put to shame
that seek after my soul:
let them be turned back and brought to confusion
that devise my hurt.
5 Let them be as chaff before the wind:
and let the angel of the Lord chase *them*.
6 Let their way be dark and slippery:
and let the angel of the Lord persecute them.
7 For without cause have they hid for me their net *in* a pit,
which without cause they have digged for my soul.
8 Let destruction come upon him at unawares;
and let his net that he hath hid catch himself:
into that very destruction let him fall.
9 And my soul shall be joyful in the Lord:
it shall rejoice in his salvation.
10 All my bones shall say,
Lord, who *is* like unto thee,
which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him,
yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?
11 False witnesses did rise up;
they laid to my charge *things* that I knew not.
12 They rewarded me evil for good *to* the spoiling of my soul.
13 But as for me, when they were sick,
my clothing *was* sackcloth:
I humbled my soul with fasting;
and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.
14 I behaved myself as though *he had been* my friend *or* brother:
I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth *for his* mother.
15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced,
and gathered themselves together:
yea, the abjects gathered themselves together against me,
and I knew *it* not;
they did tear *me*, and ceased not:
16 with hypocritical mockers in feasts,
they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look on?
Rescue my soul from their destructions,
my darling from the lions.
18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation:
I will praise thee among much people.
19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me:
neither let them wink with the eye that hate me without a cause.
20 For they speak not peace:
but they devise deceitful matters against *them that are* quiet in the land.
21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me,
and said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen *it*.
22 *This* thou hast seen, O Lord: keep not silence:
O Lord, be not far from me.
23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment,
even unto my cause, my God and my Lord.
24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness;
and let them not rejoice over me.
25 Let them not say in their hearts,
Ah, so would we have it:
let them not say, We have swallowed him up.
26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together
that rejoice at mine hurt:
let them be clothed with shame and dishonor
that magnify *themselves* against me.
27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad,
that favor my righteous cause:
yea, let them say continually,
Let the Lord be magnified,
which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.
28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness
and of thy praise all the day long.

The wicked man's error

36 The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart,
that there is no fear of God before his eyes.
2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes,
until his iniquity be found to be hateful.
3 The words of his mouth *are* iniquity and deceit:
he hath left off to be wise, *and* to do good.
4 He deviseth mischief upon his bed;
he setteth himself in a way *that is* not good;
he abhorreth not evil.
5 Thy mercy, O Lord, *is* in the heavens;
and thy faithfulness *reacheth* unto the clouds.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

6 Thy righteousness *is* like the great mountains;
thy judgments *are* a great deep:
O Lord, thou preservest man and beast.
7 How excellent *is* thy loving-kindness, O God!
Therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.
8 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house;
and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures.
9 For with thee *is* the fountain of life:
in thy light shall we see light.
10 O continue thy loving-kindness unto them that know thee;
and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.
11 Let not the foot of pride come against me,
and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.
12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen:
they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

Evil will not triumph

37 Fret not thyself because of evildoers,
neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.
2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass,
and wither as the green herb.
3 Trust in the Lord, and do good;
so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.
4 Delight thyself also in the Lord;
and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.
5 Commit thy way unto the Lord;
trust also in him; and he shall bring *it* to pass.
6 And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light,
and thy judgment as the noonday.
7 Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him:
fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way,
because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.
8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath:
fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.
9 For evildoers shall be cut off:
but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth.
10 For yet a little while, and the wicked *shall* not *be:*
yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it *shall* not *be.*
11 But the meek shall inherit the earth;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and shall delight themselves
in the abundance of peace.
12 The wicked plotteth against
the just,
and gnasheth upon him with
his teeth.
13 The Lord shall laugh at him:
for he seeth that his day is
coming.
14 The wicked have drawn out
the sword, and have bent
their bow,
to cast down the poor and
needy,
and to slay such as be of up-
right conversation.
15 Their sword shall enter into
their own heart,
and their bows shall be
broken.
16 A little that a righteous man
hath
is better than the riches of
many wicked.
17 For the arms of the wicked
shall be broken:
but the Lord upholdeth the
righteous.
18 The Lord knoweth the days
of the upright:
and their inheritance shall be
for ever.
19 They shall not be ashamed
in the evil time:
and in the days of famine
they shall be satisfied.
20 But the wicked shall perish,
and the enemies of the Lord
shall be as the fat of lambs:
they shall consume; into
smoke shall they consume
away.
21 The wicked borroweth, and
payeth not again:
but the righteous showeth
mercy, and giveth.
22 For *such as be* blessed of
him shall inherit the earth;
and *they that be* cursed of
him shall be cut off.
23 The steps of a *good* man are
ordered by the Lord:
and he delighteth in his way.
24 Though he fall, he shall not
be utterly cast down:
for the Lord upholdeth *him*
with his hand.
25 I have been young, and *now*
am old;
yet have I not seen the right-
eous forsaken,
nor his seed begging bread.
26 *He is* ever merciful, and
lendeth;
and his seed *is* blessed.
27 Depart from evil, and do
good;
and dwell for evermore.
28 For the Lord loveth judg-
ment,
and forsaketh not his saints;
they are preserved for ever:
but the seed of the wicked
shall be cut off.
29 The righteous shall inherit
the land,
and dwell therein for ever.
30 The mouth of the righteous
speaketh wisdom,
and his tongue talketh of
judgment.
31 The law of his God *is* in his
heart;
none of his steps shall slide.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous,
and seeketh to slay him.
33 The Lord will not leave him in his hand,
nor condemn him when he is judged.
34 Wait on the Lord, and keep his way,
and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land:
when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see *it*.
35 I have seen the wicked in great power,
and spreading himself like a green bay tree.
36 Yet he passed away, and, lo, he *was* not:
yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.
37 Mark the perfect *man*, and behold the upright:
for the end of *that* man *is* peace.
38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together:
the end of the wicked shall be cut off.
39 But the salvation of the righteous *is* of the Lord:
he is their strength in the time of trouble.
40 And the Lord shall help them, and deliver them:
he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them,
because they trust in him.

Prayer in sickness

38 O Lord, rebuke me not in thy wrath:
neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.
2 For thine arrows stick fast in me,
and thy hand presseth me sore.
3 *There is* no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger;
neither *is there any* rest in my bones because of my sin.
4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine head:
as a heavy burden they are too heavy for me.
5 My wounds stink *and* are corrupt because of my foolishness.
6 I am troubled; I am bowed down greatly;
I go mourning all the day long.
7 For my loins are filled with a loathsome *disease:*
and *there is* no soundness in my flesh.
8 I am feeble and sore broken:
I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.
9 Lord, all my desire *is* before thee;
and my groaning is not hid from thee.
10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me:
as for the light of mine eyes, it also is gone from me.
11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore;
and my kinsmen stand afar off.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

12 They also that seek after my
life lay snares *for me;*
and they that seek my hurt
speak mischievous things,
and imagine deceits all the
day long.
13 But I, as a deaf *man,* heard
not;
and *I was* as a dumb man *that*
openeth not his mouth.
14 Thus I was as a man that
heareth not,
and in whose mouth *are* no
reproofs.
15 For in thee, O Lord, do I
hope:
thou wilt hear, O Lord my
God.
16 For I said, *Hear me,* lest
otherwise they should re-
joice over me:
when my foot slippeth,
they magnify *themselves*
against me.
17 For I *am* ready to halt,
and my sorrow *is* continually
before me.
18 For I will declare mine in-
iquity;
I will be sorry for my sin.
19 But mine enemies *are* lively,
and they are strong:
and they that hate me wrong-
fully are multiplied.
20 They also that render evil
for good are mine adver-
saries;
because I follow *the thing*
that good *is.*
21 Forsake me not, O Lord:
O my God, be not far from me.
22 Make haste to help me,
O Lord my salvation.

The frailty of life

39 I said, I will take heed
to my ways,
that I sin not with my
tongue:
I will keep my mouth with a
bridle,
while the wicked is before
me.
2 I was dumb with silence,
I held my peace, *even* from
good;
and my sorrow was stirred.
3 My heart was hot within me;
while I was musing the fire
burned:
then spake I with my tongue,
4 Lord, make me to know
mine end,
and the measure of my days,
what it *is;*
that I may know how frail I
am.
5 Behold, thou hast made my
days *as* a handbreadth;
and mine age *is* as nothing
before thee:
verily every man at his best
state *is* altogether vanity.
Selah.
6 Surely every man walketh in
a vain show:
surely they are disquieted in
vain:
he heapeth up *riches,* and
knoweth not who shall
gather them.
7 And now, Lord, what wait I
for?
My hope *is* in thee.
8 Deliver me from all my trans-
gressions:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

make me not the reproach of
the foolish.
9 I was dumb, I opened not
my mouth;
because thou didst *it*.
10 Remove thy stroke away
from me:
I am consumed by the blow
of thine hand.
11 When thou with rebukes dost
correct man for iniquity,
thou makest his beauty to
consume away like a moth:
surely every man *is* vanity.
Selah.
12 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and
give ear unto my cry;
hold not thy peace at my
tears:
for I *am* a stranger with thee,
and a sojourner, as all my
fathers *were*.
13 O spare me, that I may re-
cover strength,
before I go hence, and be no
more.

He gives us a new song

40 I waited patiently for
the Lord;
and he inclined unto me, and
heard my cry.
2 He brought me up also out
of a horrible pit,
out of the miry clay,
and set my feet upon a rock,
and established my goings.
3 And he hath put a new song
in my mouth,
even praise unto our God:
many shall see *it*, and fear,
and shall trust in the Lord.
4 Blessed *is* that man that
maketh the Lord his trust,
and respecteth not the proud,
nor such as turn aside to lies.
5 Many, O Lord my God, *are*
thy wonderful works *which*
thou hast done,
and thy thoughts *which are*
to usward:
they cannot be reckoned up
in order unto thee:
if I would declare and speak
of them,
they are more than can be
numbered.
6 Sacrifice and offering thou
didst not desire;
mine ears hast thou opened:
burnt offering and sin offer-
ing hast thou not required.
7 Then said I, Lo, I come:
in the volume of the book *it*
is written of me,
8 I delight to do thy will, O
my God:
yea, thy law *is* within my
heart.
9 I have preached righteous-
ness in the great congrega-
tion:
lo, I have not refrained my
lips,
O Lord, thou knowest.
10 I have not hid thy righteous-
ness within my heart;
I have declared thy faithful-
ness and thy salvation:
I have not concealed thy
loving-kindness and thy
truth

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

from the great congregation.
11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord:
let thy loving-kindness and thy truth continually preserve me.
12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about:
mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up;
they are more than the hairs of mine head:
therefore my heart faileth me.
13 Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me:
O Lord, make haste to help me.
14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together
that seek after my soul to destroy it;
let them be driven backward and put to shame
that wish me evil.
15 Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame
that say unto me, Aha, aha.
16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee:
let such as love thy salvation say continually, The Lord be magnified.
17 But I *am* poor and needy;
yet the Lord thinketh upon me:
thou *art* my help and my deliverer;
make no tarrying, O my God.

Consider the poor and be rewarded

41 Blessed *is* he that considereth the poor:
the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble.
2 The Lord will preserve him, and keep him alive;
and he shall be blessed upon the earth:
and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.
3 The Lord will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing:
thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness.
4 I said, Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul;
for I have sinned against thee.
5 Mine enemies speak evil of me,
When shall he die, and his name perish?
6 And if he come to see *me*, he speaketh vanity:
his heart gathereth iniquity to itself;
when he goeth abroad, he telleth *it*.
7 All that hate me whisper together against me:
against me do they devise my hurt.
8 An evil disease, *say they*, cleaveth fast unto him:
and *now* that he lieth he shall rise up no more.
9 Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

which did eat of my bread,
hath lifted up *his* heel against me.
10 But thou, O Lord, be merciful unto me,
and raise me up, that I may requite them.
11 By this I know that thou favorest me,
because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.
12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity,
and settest me before thy face for ever.
13 Blessed *be* the Lord God of Israel
from everlasting, and to everlasting.
Amen, and Amen.

Hope for the despairing

42 As the hart panteth after the water brooks,
so panteth my soul after thee, O God.
2 My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God:
when shall I come and appear before God?
3 My tears have been my meat day and night,
while they continually say unto me, Where *is* thy God?
4 When I remember these *things*,
I pour out my soul in me:
for I had gone with the multitude,
I went with them to the house of God,
with the voice of joy and praise,
with a multitude that kept holyday.
5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul?
And *why* art thou disquieted in me?
Hope thou in God:
for I shall yet praise him *for* the help of his countenance.
6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me:
therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan,
and of the Her'monites, from the hill Mizar.
7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts:
all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.
8 *Yet* the Lord will command his loving-kindness in the daytime,
and in the night his song *shall be* with me,
and my prayer unto the God of my life.
9 I will say unto God my rock,
Why hast thou forgotten me?
Why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?
10 *As* with a sword in my bones,
mine enemies reproach me;
while they say daily unto me, Where *is* thy God?

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul?
And why art thou disquieted within me?
Hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him,
who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

"Send thy light and truth"

43 Judge me, O God, and plead my cause
against an ungodly nation:
O deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man.
2 For thou *art* the God of my strength:
why dost thou cast me off?
Why go I mourning
because of the oppression of the enemy?
3 O send out thy light and thy truth:
let them lead me;
let them bring me unto thy holy hill,
and to thy tabernacles.
4 Then will I go unto the altar of God,
unto God my exceeding joy:
yea, upon the harp will I praise thee,
O God my God.
5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul?
And why art thou disquieted within me?
Hope in God: for I shall yet praise him,
who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

Remember God's provision

44 We have heard with our ears, O God,
our fathers have told us,
what work thou didst in their days,
in the times of old.
2 *How* thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand,
and plantedst them;
how thou didst afflict the people,
and cast them out.
3 For they got not the land in possession by their own sword,
neither did their own arm save them:
but thy right hand, and thine arm,
and the light of thy countenance,
because thou hadst a favor unto them.
4 Thou art my King, O God:
command deliverances for Jacob.
5 Through thee will we push down our enemies:
through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.
6 For I will not trust in my bow,
neither shall my sword save me.
7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies,
and hast put them to shame that hated us.
8 In God we boast all the day long,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and praise thy name for ever. Selah.
9 But thou hast cast off, and put us to shame;
and goest not forth with our armies.
10 Thou makest us to turn back from the enemy:
and they which hate us spoil for themselves.
11 Thou hast given us like sheep *appointed* for meat;
and hast scattered us among the heathen.
12 Thou sellest thy people for nought,
and dost not increase *thy wealth* by their price.
13 Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbors,
a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.
14 Thou makest us a byword among the heathen,
a shaking of the head among the people.
15 My confusion *is* continually before me,
and the shame of my face hath covered me,
16 for the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth;
by reason of the enemy and avenger.
17 All this is come upon us;
yet have we not forgotten thee,
neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.
18 Our heart is not turned back,
neither have our steps declined from thy way;
19 though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons,
and covered us with the shadow of death.
20 If we have forgotten the name of our God,
or stretched out our hands to a strange god;
21 shall not God search this out?
For he knoweth the secrets of the heart.
22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long;
we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.
23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord?
Arise, cast *us* not off for ever.
24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face,
and forgettest our affliction and our oppression?
25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust:
our belly cleaveth unto the earth.
26 Arise for our help,
and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

"Thy throne is forever"

45 My heart is inditing a good matter:
I speak of the things which I have made touching the King:
my tongue *is* the pen of a ready writer.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

2 Thou art fairer than the children of men:
grace is poured into thy lips:
therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.
3 Gird thy sword upon *thy* thigh, O *most* Mighty,
with thy glory and thy majesty.
4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously,
because of truth and meekness *and* righteousness;
and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.
5 Thine arrows *are* sharp
in the heart of the King's enemies;
whereby the people fall under thee.
6 Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever and ever:
the sceptre of thy kingdom *is* a right sceptre.
7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness:
therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee
with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.
8 All thy garments *smell* of myrrh, and aloes, *and* cassia,
out of the ivory palaces,
whereby they have made thee glad.
9 Kings' daughters *were* among thy honorable women:
upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir.
10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear;
forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;
11 so shall the King greatly desire thy beauty:
for he *is* thy Lord; and worship thou him.
12 And the daughter of Tyre *shall be there* with a gift;
even the rich among the people shall entreat thy favor.
13 The King's daughter *is* all glorious within:
her clothing *is* of wrought gold.
14 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needlework:
the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.
15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought:
they shall enter into the King's palace.
16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children,
whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.
17 I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations:
therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

"Know that I am God"

46 God *is* our refuge and strength,
a very present help in trouble.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

2 Therefore will not we fear,
though the earth be removed,
and though the mountains be carried
into the midst of the sea;
3 *though* the waters thereof roar *and* be troubled,
though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.
4 *There is* a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God,
the holy *place* of the tabernacles of the Most High.
5 God *is* in the midst of her; she shall not be moved:
God shall help her, *and that* right early.
6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved:
he uttered his voice, the earth melted.
7 The Lord of hosts *is* with us;
the God of Jacob *is* our refuge. Selah.
8 Come, behold the works of the Lord,
what desolations he hath made in the earth.
9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth;
he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder;
he burneth the chariot in the fire.
10 Be still, and know that I *am* God:
I will be exalted among the heathen,
I will be exalted in the earth.
11 The Lord of hosts *is* with us;
the God of Jacob *is* our refuge. Selah.

"Sing Praises"

47 O clap your hands, all ye people;
shout unto God with the voice of triumph.
2 For the Lord most high *is* terrible;
he is a great King over all the earth.
3 He shall subdue the people under us,
and the nations under our feet.
4 He shall choose our inheritance for us,
the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Selah.
5 God is gone up with a shout,
the Lord with the sound of a trumpet.
6 Sing praises to God, sing praises:
sing praises unto our King, sing praises.
7 For God *is* the King of all the earth:
sing ye praises with understanding.
8 God reigneth over the heathen:
God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.
9 The princes of the people are gathered together,
even the people of the God of Abraham:
for the shields of the earth *belong* unto God:
he is greatly exalted.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

"Our God forever"

48 Great *is* the Lord,
and greatly to be praised
in the city of our God,
in the mountain of his holiness.
2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth,
is mount Zion, *on* the sides of the north,
the city of the great King.
3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.
4 For, lo, the kings were assembled,
they passed by together.
5 They saw *it, and* so they marveled;
they were troubled, *and* hasted away.
6 Fear took hold upon them there,
and pain, as of a woman in travail.
7 Thou breakest the ships of Tarshish
with an east wind.
8 As we have heard, so have we seen
in the city of the Lord of hosts,
in the city of our God:
God will establish it for ever.
Selah.
9 We have thought of thy loving-kindness, O God,
in the midst of thy temple.
10 According to thy name, O God,
so *is* thy praise unto the ends of the earth:
thy right hand is full of righteousness.
11 Let mount Zion rejoice,
let the daughters of Judah be glad,
because of thy judgments.
12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her:
tell the towers thereof.
13 Mark ye well her bulwarks,
consider her palaces;
that ye may tell *it* to the generation following.
14 For this God *is* our God for ever and ever:
he will be our guide *even* unto death.

You can't take it with you

49 Hear this, all *ye* people;
give ear, all *ye* inhabitants of the world:
2 both low and high,
rich and poor, together.
3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom;
and the meditation of my heart *shall be* of understanding.
4 I will incline mine ear to a parable:
I will open my dark saying upon the harp.
5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil,
when the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?
6 They that trust in their wealth,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;
7 none *of them* can by any means redeem his brother,
nor give to God a ransom for him:
8 (for the redemption of their soul *is* precious,
and it ceaseth for ever:)
9 that he should still live for ever,
and not see corruption.
10 For he seeth *that* wise men die,
likewise the fool and the brutish person perish,
and leave their wealth to others.
11 Their inward thought *is*, *that* their houses *shall continue* for ever,
and their dwelling places to all generations;
they call *their* lands after their own names.
12 Nevertheless man *being* in honor abideth not:
he is like the beasts *that* perish.
13 This their way *is* their folly:
yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah.
14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave;
death shall feed on them;
and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning;
and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.
15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave:
for he shall receive me. Selah.
16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich,
when the glory of his house is increased;
17 for when he dieth he shall carry nothing away:
his glory shall not descend after him.
18 Though while he lived he blessed his soul,
(and *men* will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself,)
19 he shall go to the generation of his fathers;
they shall never see light.
20 Man *that is* in honor, and understandeth not,
is like the beasts *that* perish.

You cannot ignore God

50 The mighty God, *even* the Lord,
hath spoken, and called the earth
from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.
2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty,
God hath shined.
3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence:
a fire shall devour before him,
and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

4 He shall call to the heavens from above,
and to the earth, that he may judge his people.
5 Gather my saints together unto me;
those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.
6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness:
for God *is* judge himself.
Selah.
7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak;
O Israel, and I will testify against thee:
I *am* God, *even* thy God.
8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices
or thy burnt offerings, *to have been* continually before me.
9 I will take no bullock out of thy house,
nor he goats out of thy folds:
10 for every beast of the forest *is* mine,
and the cattle upon a thousand hills.
11 I know all the fowls of the mountains:
and the wild beasts of the field *are* mine.
12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee:
for the world *is* mine, and the fulness thereof.
13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls,
or drink the blood of goats?
14 Offer unto God thanksgiving;
and pay thy vows unto the Most High:
15 and call upon me in the day of trouble:
I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.
16 But unto the wicked God saith,
What hast thou to do to declare my statutes,
or *that* thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?
17 seeing thou hatest instruction,
and castest my words behind thee.
18 When thou sawest a thief,
then thou consentedst with him,
and hast been partaker with adulterers.
19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil,
and thy tongue frameth deceit.
20 Thou sittest *and* speakest against thy brother;
thou slanderest thine own mother's son.
21 These *things* hast thou done, and I kept silence;
thou thoughtest that I was altogether *such a one* as thyself:
but I will reprove thee, and set *them* in order before thine eyes.
22 Now consider this, ye that forget God,
lest I tear *you* in pieces, and *there be* none to deliver.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me:
and to him that ordereth *his* conversation *aright*
will I show the salvation of God.

"Uphold me"

51 Have mercy upon me, O God,
according to thy loving-kindness:
according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies
blot out my transgressions.
2 Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity,
and cleanse me from my sin.
3 For I acknowledge my transgressions:
and my sin *is* ever before me.
4 Against thee, thee only, have I sinned,
and done *this* evil in thy sight:
that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest,
and be clear when thou judgest.
5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquity;
and in sin did my mother conceive me.
6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts:
and in the hidden *part* thou shalt make me to know wisdom.
7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean:
wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
8 Make me to hear joy and gladness;
that the bones *which* thou hast broken may rejoice.
9 Hide thy face from my sins,
and blot out all mine iniquities.
10 Create in me a clean heart, O God;
and renew a right spirit within me.
11 Cast me not away from thy presence;
and take not thy Holy Spirit from me.
12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation;
and uphold me *with thy* free Spirit.
13 *Then* will I teach transgressors thy ways;
and sinners shall be converted unto thee.
14 Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God,
thou God of my salvation:
and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.
15 O Lord, open thou my lips;
and my mouth shall show forth thy praise.
16 For thou desirest not sacrifice;
else would I give *it:*
thou delightest not in burnt offering.
17 The sacrifices of God *are* a broken spirit:
a broken and a contrite heart, O God,
thou wilt not despise.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion:
build thou the walls of Jerusalem.
19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness,
with burnt offering and whole burnt offering:
then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

God hates pride

52 Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man?
The goodness of God *endureth* continually.
2 Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs;
like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.
3 Thou lovest evil more than good;
and lying rather than to speak righteousness.
Selah.
4 Thou lovest all devouring words,
O *thou* deceitful tongue.
5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever,
he shall take thee away,
and pluck thee out of *thy* dwelling place,
and root thee out of the land of the living. Selah.
6 The righteous also shall see, and fear,
and shall laugh at him:
7 Lo, *this is* the man *that* made not God his strength;
but trusted in the abundance of his riches,
and strengthened himself in his wickedness.
8 But I *am* like a green olive tree in the house of God:
I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.
9 I will praise thee for ever,
because thou hast done *it:*
and I will wait on thy name;
for *it is* good before thy saints.

All have sinned

53 The fool hath said in his heart,
There is no God.
Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity:
there is none that doeth good.
2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men,
to see if there were *any* that did understand, that did seek God.
3 Every one of them is gone back:
they are altogether become filthy;
there is none that doeth good, no, not one.
4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge?
who eat up my people *as* they eat bread:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

they have not called upon God.
5 There were they in great fear, *where* no fear was:
for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth *against* thee:
thou hast put *them* to shame, because God hath despised them.
6 Oh that the salvation of Israel *were come* out of Zion!
When God bringeth back the captivity of his people,
Jacob shall rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

"God is my Helper"

54 Save me, O God, by thy name,
and judge me by thy strength.
2 Hear my prayer, O God;
give ear to the words of my mouth.
3 For strangers are risen up against me,
and oppressors seek after my soul:
they have not set God before them. Selah.
4 Behold, God *is* mine helper:
the Lord *is* with them that uphold my soul.
5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies:
cut them off in thy truth.
6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee:
I will praise thy name, O Lord;
for *it is* good.
7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble:
and mine eye hath seen *his desire* upon mine enemies.

A friend turned enemy

55 Give ear to my prayer, O God;
and hide not thyself from my supplication.
2 Attend unto me, and hear me:
I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;
3 because of the voice of the enemy,
because of the oppression of the wicked:
for they cast iniquity upon me,
and in wrath they hate me.
4 My heart is sore pained within me:
and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.
5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me,
and horror hath overwhelmed me.
6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove!
For then would I fly away, and be at rest.
7 Lo, *then* would I wander far off,
and remain in the wilderness. Selah.
8 I would hasten my escape

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

from the windy storm *and* tempest.
9 Destroy, O Lord, *and* divide their tongues:
for I have seen violence and strife in the city.
10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof:
mischief also and sorrow *are* in the midst of it.
11 Wickedness *is* in the midst thereof:
deceit and guile depart not from her streets.
12 For *it was* not an enemy *that* reproached me;
then I could have borne *it:*
neither *was it* he that hated me *that* did magnify *himself* against me;
then I would have hid myself from him:
13 but *it was* thou, a man mine equal,
my guide, and mine acquaintance.
14 We took sweet counsel together,
and walked unto the house of God in company.
15 Let death seize upon them,
and let them go down quick into hell:
for wickedness *is* in their dwellings, *and* among them.
16 As for me, I will call upon God;
and the Lord shall save me.
17 Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud:
and he shall hear my voice.
18 He hath delivered my soul in peace
from the battle *that was* against me:
for there were many with me.
19 God shall hear, and afflict them,
even he that abideth of old. Selah.
Because they have no changes,
therefore they fear not God.
20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him:
he hath broken his covenant.
21 *The words* of his mouth were smoother than butter,
but war *was* in his heart:
his words were softer than oil,
yet *were* they drawn swords.
22 Cast thy burden upon the Lord,
and he shall sustain thee:
he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.
23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction:
bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days;
but I will trust in thee.

"I will not be afraid"

56 Be merciful unto me, O God:
for man would swallow me up;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

he fighting daily oppresseth me.
2 Mine enemies would daily swallow *me* up:
for *they be* many that fight against me, O thou Most High.
3 What time I am afraid,
I will trust in thee.
4 In God I will praise his word,
in God I have put my trust;
I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.
5 Every day they wrest my words:
all their thoughts *are* against me for evil.
6 They gather themselves together,
they hide themselves,
they mark my steps,
when they wait for my soul.
7 Shall they escape by iniquity?
In *thine* anger cast down the people, O God.
8 Thou tellest my wanderings:
put thou my tears into thy bottle:
are they not in thy book?
9 When I cry *unto thee*,
then shall mine enemies turn back:
this I know; for God *is* for me.
10 In God will I praise *his* word:
in the Lord will I praise *his* word.
11 In God have I put my trust:
I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.
12 Thy vows *are* upon me, O God:
I will render praises unto thee.
13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death:
wilt not *thou deliver* my feet from falling,
that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

"My heart is fixed"

57 Be merciful unto me, O God,
be merciful unto me:
for my soul trusteth in thee:
yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge,
until *these* calamities be overpast.
2 I will cry unto God most high;
unto God that performeth *all things* for me.
3 He shall send from heaven, and save me
from the reproach of him that would swallow me up.
Selah.
God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.
4 My soul *is* among lions:
and I lie *even among* them that are set on fire,
even the sons of men, whose teeth *are* spears and arrows,
and their tongue a sharp sword.
5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

let thy glory *be* above all the earth.

6 They have prepared a net for my steps;
my soul is bowed down:
they have digged a pit before me,
into the midst whereof they are fallen *themselves*.
Selah.

7 My heart is fixed, O God,
my heart is fixed:
I will sing and give praise.

8 Awake up, my glory;
awake, psaltery and harp:
I *myself* will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people:
I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 For thy mercy *is* great unto the heavens,
and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens:
let thy glory *be* above all the earth.

God will condemn evil

58 Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation?
Do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness;
ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged from the womb:
they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 Their poison *is* like the poison of a serpent:
they are like the deaf adder *that* stoppeth her ear;

5 which will not hearken to the voice of charmers,
charming never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth:
break out the great teeth of the young lions, O Lord.

7 Let them melt away as waters *which* run continually:
when he bendeth *his bow to shoot* his arrows,
let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail *which* melteth,
let *every one of them* pass away:
like the untimely birth of a woman,
that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns,
he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in *his* wrath.

10 The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance:
he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily *there is* a reward for the righteous:
verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

"God is my defense"

59 Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God:
defend me from them that rise up against me.
2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity,
and save me from bloody men.
3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul:
the mighty are gathered against me;
not *for* my transgression,
not *for* my sin, O Lord.
4 They run and prepare themselves without *my* fault.
Awake to help me, and behold.
5 Thou therefore, O Lord God of hosts, the God of Israel,
awake to visit all the heathen:
be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.
6 They return at evening:
they make a noise like a dog,
and go round about the city.
7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth:
swords *are* in their lips:
for who, *say they*, doth hear?
8 But thou, O Lord, shalt laugh at them;
thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.
9 *Because of* his strength will I wait upon thee:
for God *is* my defense.
10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me:
God shall let me see *my desire* upon mine enemies.
11 Slay them not, lest my people forget:
scatter them by thy power;
and bring them down, O Lord our shield.
12 *For* the sin of their mouth *and* the words of their lips
let them even be taken in their pride:
and for cursing and lying *which* they speak.
13 Consume *them* in wrath, consume *them*,
that they *may* not *be:*
and let them know that God ruleth in Jacob
unto the ends of the earth. Selah.
14 And at evening let them return;
and let them make a noise like a dog,
and go round about the city.
15 Let them wander up and down for meat,
and grudge if they be not satisfied.
16 But I will sing of thy power;
yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning:
for thou hast been my defense
and refuge in the day of my trouble.
17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing:
for God *is* my defense,
and the God of my mercy.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Without God: Nothing!

60 O God, thou hast cast us off,
thou hast scattered us,
thou hast been displeased;
O turn thyself to us again.
2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it:
heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.
3 Thou hast showed thy people hard things:
thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.
4 Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee,
that it may be displayed because of the truth.
Selah.
5 That thy beloved may be delivered;
save *with* thy right hand, and hear me.
6 God hath spoken in his holiness;
I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem,
and mete out the valley of Succoth.
7 Gil'e-ad *is* mine, and Manas'seh *is* mine;
E'phra-im also *is* the strength of mine head;
Judah *is* my lawgiver;
8 Moab *is* my washpot;
over Edom will I cast out my shoe:
Philis'ti-a, triumph thou because of me.
9 Who will bring me *into* the strong city?
Who will lead me into Edom?
10 *Wilt* not thou, O God, *which* hadst cast us off?
and *thou,* O God, *which* didst not go out with our armies?
11 Give us help from trouble:
for vain *is* the help of man.
12 Through God we shall do valiantly:
for he *it is that* shall tread down our enemies.

Joy in God

61 Hear my cry, O God;
attend unto my prayer.
2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee,
when my heart is overwhelmed.
Lead me to the rock *that* is higher than I;
3 for thou hast been a shelter for me,
and a strong tower from the enemy.
4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever:
I will trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah.
5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows:
thou hast given *me* the heritage of those that fear thy name.
6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life:
and his years as many generations.
7 He shall abide before God for ever:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

O prepare mercy and truth,
which may preserve him.
8 So will I sing praise unto thy
name for ever,
that I may daily perform my
vows.

"My Rock and Salvation"

62 Truly my soul waiteth
upon God:
from him *cometh* my salva-
tion.
2 He only *is* my rock and my
salvation;
he is my defense; I shall not
be greatly moved.
3 How long will ye imagine
mischief against a man?
Ye shall be slain all of you:
as a bowing wall *shall ye be,*
and as a tottering fence.
4 They only consult to cast
him down from his excel-
lency:
they delight in lies:
they bless with their mouth,
but they curse inwardly.
Selah.
5 My soul, wait thou only up-
on God;
for my expectation *is* from
him.
6 He only *is* my rock and my
salvation:
he is my defense; I shall not
be moved.
7 In God *is* my salvation and
my glory:
the rock of my strength, *and*
my refuge, *is* in God.
8 Trust in him at all times;
ye people, pour out your
heart before him:
God *is* a refuge for us.
Selah.
9 Surely men of low degree *are*
vanity,
and men of high degree *are*
a lie:
to be laid in the balance,
they *are* altogether *lighter*
than vanity.
10 Trust not in oppression,
and become not vain in rob-
bery:
if riches increase,
set not your heart *upon*
them.
11 God hath spoken once;
twice have I heard this;
that power *belongeth* unto
God.
12 Also unto thee, O Lord, *be-*
longeth mercy:
for thou renderest to every
man according to his work.

"Early will I seek Thee"

63 O God, thou *art* my
God;
early will I seek thee:
my soul thirsteth for thee,
my flesh longeth for thee in
a dry and thirsty land,
where no water is;
2 to see thy power and thy
glory,
so *as* I have seen thee in the
sanctuary.
3 Because thy loving-kindness
is better than life,
my lips shall praise thee.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

4 Thus will I bless thee while I live:
I will lift up my hands in thy name.
5 My soul shall be satisfied as *with* marrow and fatness;
and my mouth shall praise *thee* with joyful lips:
6 when I remember thee upon my bed,
and meditate on thee in the *night* watches.
7 Because thou hast been my help,
therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.
8 My soul followeth hard after thee:
thy right hand upholdeth me.
9 But those *that* seek my soul, to destroy *it*,
shall go into the lower parts of the earth.
10 They shall fall by the sword:
they shall be a portion for foxes.
11 But the king shall rejoice in God;
every one that sweareth by him shall glory:
but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

You cannot defeat God

64 Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer:
preserve my life from fear of the enemy.
2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked;
from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:
3 who whet their tongue like a sword,
and bend *their bows to shoot* their arrows, *even* bitter words:
4 that they may shoot in secret at the perfect:
suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.
5 They encourage themselves *in* an evil matter:
they commune of laying snares privily;
they say, Who shall see them?
6 They search out iniquities;
they accomplish a diligent search:
both the inward *thought* of every one *of them*, and the heart, *is* deep.
7 But God shall shoot at them *with* an arrow;
suddenly shall they be wounded.
8 So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves:
all that see them shall flee away.
9 And all men shall fear,
and shall declare the work of God;
for they shall wisely consider of his doing.
10 The righteous shall be glad in the Lord,
and shall trust in him;
and all the upright in heart shall glory.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Evidences of God's care

65 Praise waiteth for thee,
O God, in Zion:
and unto thee shall the vow
be performed.
2 O thou that hearest prayer,
unto thee shall all flesh
come.
3 Iniquities prevail against
me:
as for our transgressions,
thou shalt purge them away.
4 Blessed *is the man whom*
thou choosest,
and causest to approach *un-*
to thee,
that he may dwell in thy
courts:
we shall be satisfied with the
goodness of thy house,
even of thy holy temple.
5 *By* terrible things in right-
teousness wilt thou answer
us,
O God of our salvation;
who art the confidence of all
the ends of the earth,
and of them that are afar off
upon the sea:
6 which by his strength setteth
fast the mountains;
being girded with power:
7 which stilleth the noise of the
seas,
the noise of their waves, and
the tumult of the people.
8 They also that dwell in the
uttermost parts are afraid
at thy tokens:
thou makest the outgoings of
the morning and evening
to rejoice.
9 Thou visitest the earth, and
waterest it:
thou greatly enrichest it with
the river of God, *which* is
full of water:
thou preparest them corn,
when thou hast so provided
for it.
10 Thou waterest the ridges
thereof abundantly:
thou settlest the furrows
thereof:
thou makest it soft with
showers:
thou blessest the springing
thereof.
11 Thou crownest the year with
thy goodness;
and thy paths drop fatness.
12 They drop *upon* the pastures
of the wilderness:
and the little hills rejoice on
every side.
13 The pastures are clothed
with flocks;
the valleys also are covered
over with corn;
they shout for joy, they also
sing.

Praise God!

66 Make a joyful noise
unto God,
all ye lands:
2 sing forth the honor of his
name:
make his praise glorious.
3 Say unto God, How terrible
art thou in thy works!
Through the greatness of thy
power shall thine enemies

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

submit themselves unto thee.
4 All the earth shall worship thee,
and shall sing unto thee;
they shall sing *to* thy name.
Selah.
5 Come and see the works of God:
he is terrible *in his* doing toward the children of men.
6 He turned the sea into dry *land:*
they went through the flood on foot:
there did we rejoice in him.
7 He ruleth by his power for ever;
his eyes behold the nations:
let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.
8 O bless our God, ye people,
and make the voice of his praise to be heard:
9 which holdeth our soul in life,
and suffereth not our feet to be moved.
10 For thou, O God, hast proved us:
thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.
11 Thou broughtest us into the net;
thou laidst affliction upon our loins.
12 Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads;
we went through fire and through water:
but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy *place.*
13 I will go into thy house with burnt offerings:
I will pay thee my vows,
14 which my lips have uttered,
and my mouth hath spoken,
when I was in trouble.
15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of fatlings,
with the incense of rams:
I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.
16 Come *and* hear, all ye that fear God,
and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.
17 I cried unto him with my mouth,
and he was extolled with my tongue.
18 If I regard iniquity in my heart,
the Lord will not hear *me:*
19 *but* verily God hath heard *me;*
he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.
20 Blessed *be* God,
which hath not turned away my prayer,
nor his mercy from me.

May God's way be known

67 God be merciful unto us, and bless us;
and cause his face to shine upon us; Selah.
2 that thy way may be known upon earth,
thy saving health among all nations.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Let the people praise thee, O God;
let all the people praise thee.
O let the nations be glad and sing for joy:
for thou shalt judge the people righteously,
and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.
5 Let the people praise thee, O God;
let all the people praise thee.
6 *Then* shall the earth yield her increase;
and God, *even* our own God, shall bless us.
7 God shall bless us;
and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

"The Lord gave the Word"

68 Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered:
let them also that hate him flee before him.
2 As smoke is driven away, *so* drive *them* away:
as wax melteth before the fire,
so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.
3 But let the righteous be glad;
let them rejoice before God:
yea, let them exceedingly rejoice.
4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name:
extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name Jah,
and rejoice before him.
5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows,
is God in his holy habitation.
6 God setteth the solitary in families:
he bringeth out those which are bound with chains:
but the rebellious dwell in a dry *land*.
7 O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people,
when thou didst march through the wilderness. Selah.
8 the earth shook, the heavens also dropped
at the presence of God:
even Si'nai itself *was moved* at the presence of God, the God of Israel.
9 Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain,
whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance,
when it was weary.
10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein:
thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.
11 The Lord gave the word:
great *was* the company of those that published *it*.
12 Kings of armies did flee apace:
and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.
13 Though ye have lain among the pots,
yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and her feathers with yellow gold.
14 When the Almighty scattered kings in it,
it was *white* as snow in Salmon.
15 The hill of God *is as* the hill of Bashan;
a high hill *as* the hill of Bashan.
16 Why leap ye, ye high hills?
This is the hill *which* God desireth to dwell in;
yea, the Lord will dwell *in it* for ever.
17 The chariots of God *are* twenty thousand,
even thousands of angels:
the Lord *is* among them,
as in Si'nai, in the holy *place.*
18 Thou hast ascended on high,
thou hast led captivity captive:
thou hast received gifts for men;
yea, *for* the rebellious also,
that the Lord God might dwell *among them.*
19 Blessed *be* the Lord,
who daily loadeth us *with benefits,*
even the God of our salvation. Selah.
20 *He that is* our God *is* the God of salvation;
and unto God the Lord *belong* the issues from death.
21 But God shall wound the head of his enemies,
and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his trespasses.
22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan,
I will bring *my people* again from the depths of the sea:
23 that thy foot may be dipped in the blood of *thine* enemies,
and the tongue of thy dogs in the same.
24 They have seen thy goings, O God;
even the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.
25 The singers went before, the players on instruments *followed* after;
among *them were* the damsels playing with timbrels.
26 Bless ye God in the congregations,
even the Lord, from the fountain of Israel.
27 There *is* little Benjamin *with* their ruler,
the princes of Judah *and* their council,
the princes of Zeb'ulun, *and* the princes of Naph'tali.
28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength:
strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.
29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem
shall kings bring presents unto thee.
30 Rebuke the company of spearmen,
the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

till every one submit himself
with pieces of silver:
scatter thou the people *that*
delight in war.
31 Princes shall come out of
Egypt;
Ethiopia shall soon stretch
out her hands unto God.
32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms
of the earth;
O sing praises unto the Lord.
Selah.
33 To him that rideth upon the
heavens of heavens,
which were of old;
lo, he doth send out his
voice,
and that a mighty voice.
34 Ascribe ye strength unto
God:
his excellency *is* over Israel,
and his strength *is* in the
clouds.
35 O God, *thou art* terrible out
of thy holy places:
the God of Israel *is* he that
giveth strength and power
unto *his* people.
Blessed *be* God.

"In an acceptable time"

69 Save me, O God;
for the waters are come in
unto *my* soul.
2 I sink in deep mire,
where *there is* no standing:
I am come into deep waters,
where the floods overflow me.
3 I am weary of my crying:
my throat is dried:
mine eyes fail while I wait
for my God.
4 They that hate me without a
cause are more than the
hairs of mine head:
they that would destroy me,
being mine enemies wrong-
fully, are mighty:
then I restored *that* which I
took not away.
5 O God, thou knowest my
foolishness;
and my sins are not hid from
thee.
6 Let not them that wait on
thee, O Lord God of hosts,
be ashamed for my sake:
let not those that seek thee
be confounded for my
sake, O God of Israel.
7 Because for thy sake I have
borne reproach;
shame hath covered my face.
8 I am become a stranger un-
to my brethren,
and an alien unto my moth-
er's children.
9 For the zeal of thine house
hath eaten me up;
and the reproaches of them
that reproached thee are
fallen upon me.
10 When I wept, *and chastened*
my soul with fasting,
that was to my reproach.
11 I made sackcloth also my
garment;
and I became a proverb to
them.
12 They that sit in the gate
speak against me;
and I *was* the song of the
drunkards.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

13 But as for me, my prayer *is*
unto thee, O Lord,
in an acceptable time:
O God, in the multitude of
thy mercy hear me,
in the truth of thy salvation.
14 Deliver me out of the mire,
and let me not sink:
let me be delivered from
them that hate me,
and out of the deep waters.
15 Let not the waterflood over-
flow me,
neither let the deep swallow
me up,
and let not the pit shut her
mouth upon me.
16 Hear me, O Lord;
for thy loving-kindness *is*
good:
turn unto me
according to the multitude
of thy tender mercies.
17 And hide not thy face from
thy servant;
for I am in trouble:
hear me speedily.
18 Draw nigh unto my soul,
and redeem it:
deliver me because of mine
enemies.
19 Thou hast known my re-
proach,
and my shame, and my dis-
honor:
mine adversaries *are* all be-
fore thee.
20 Reproach hath broken my
heart;
and I am full of heaviness:
and I looked *for some* to take
pity, but *there was* none;
and for comforters, but I
found none.
21 They gave me also gall for
my meat;
and in my thirst they gave
me vinegar to drink.
22 Let their table become a
snare before them:
and *that which should have
been* for *their* welfare, *let
it become* a trap.
23 Let their eyes be darkened,
that they see not;
and make their loins con-
tinually to shake.
24 Pour out thine indignation
upon them,
and let thy wrathful anger
take hold of them.
25 Let their habitation be deso-
late;
and let none dwell in their
tents.
26 For they persecute *him*
whom thou hast smitten;
and they talk to the grief of
those whom thou hast
wounded.
27 Add iniquity unto their in-
iquity:
and let them not come into
thy righteousness.
28 Let them be blotted out of
the book of the living,
and not be written with the
righteous.
29 But I *am* poor and sorrow-
ful:
let thy salvation, O God, set
me up on high.
30 I will praise the name of
God with a song,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

nd will magnify him with thanksgiving.
31 *This* also shall please the Lord better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.
32 The humble shall see *this*, *and* be glad:
and your heart shall live that seek God.
33 For the Lord heareth the poor,
and despiseth not his prisoners.
34 Let the heaven and earth praise him,
the seas, and every thing that moveth therein.
35 For God will save Zion,
and will build the cities of Judah:
that they may dwell there,
and have it in possession.
36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it:
and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

"I am poor and needy"

70 *Make haste,* O God, to deliver me;
make haste to help me, O Lord.
2 Let them be ashamed and confounded
that seek after my soul:
let them be turned backward, and put to confusion,
that desire my hurt.
3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame
that say, Aha, aha.
4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee:
and let such as love thy salvation
say continually, Let God be magnified.
5 But I *am* poor and needy;
make haste unto me, O God:
thou *art* my help and my deliverer;
O Lord, make no tarrying.

A prayer in old age

71 In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust:
let me never be put to confusion.
2 Deliver me in thy righteousness,
and cause me to escape:
incline thine ear unto me, and save me.
3 Be thou my strong habitation,
whereunto I may continually resort:
thou hast given commandment to save me;
for thou *art* my rock and my fortress.
4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked,
out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.
5 For thou *art* my hope, O Lord God:
thou art my trust from my youth.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

6 By thee have I been holden up from the womb:
thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels:
my praise *shall be* continually of thee.
7 I am as a wonder unto many;
but thou *art* my strong refuge.
8 Let my mouth be filled *with* thy praise
and with thy honor all the day.
9 Cast me not off in the time of old age;
forsake me not when my strength faileth.
10 For mine enemies speak against me;
and they that lay wait for my soul take counsel together,
11 saying, God hath forsaken him:
persecute and take him;
for *there is* none to deliver *him*.
12 O God, be not far from me:
O my God, make haste for my help.
13 Let them be confounded *and* consumed that are adversaries to my soul;
let them be covered *with* reproach and dishonor that seek my hurt.
14 But I will hope continually,
and will yet praise thee more and more.
15 My mouth shall show forth thy righteousness
and thy salvation all the day;
for I know not the numbers *thereof*.
16 I will go in the strength of the Lord God:
I will make mention of thy righteousness, *even* of thine only.
17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth:
and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.
18 Now also when I am old and grayheaded,
O God, forsake me not;
until I have showed thy strength unto *this* generation,
and thy power to every one *that* is to come.
19 Thy righteousness also, O God, *is* very high,
who hast done great things:
O God, who *is* like unto thee!
20 *Thou*, which hast showed me great and sore troubles,
shalt quicken me again,
and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.
21 Thou shalt increase my greatness,
and comfort me on every side.
22 I will also praise thee with the psaltery,
even thy truth, O my God:
unto thee will I sing with the harp,
O thou Holy One of Israel.
23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee;
and my soul, which thou hast redeemed.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and will magnify him with thanksgiving.
31 *This* also shall please the Lord better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.
32 The humble shall see *this*, *and* be glad:
and your heart shall live that seek God.
33 For the Lord heareth the poor,
and despiseth not his prisoners.
34 Let the heaven and earth praise him,
the seas, and every thing that moveth therein.
35 For God will save Zion,
and will build the cities of Judah:
that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.
36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it:
and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

"I am poor and needy"

70 *Make haste,* O God, to deliver me;
make haste to help me, O Lord.
2 Let them be ashamed and confounded
that seek after my soul:
let them be turned backward, and put to confusion,
that desire my hurt.
3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame
that say, Aha, aha.
4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee:
and let such as love thy salvation
say continually, Let God be magnified.
5 But I *am* poor and needy;
make haste unto me, O God:
thou *art* my help and my deliverer;
O Lord, make no tarrying.

A prayer in old age

71 In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust:
let me never be put to confusion.
2 Deliver me in thy righteousness,
and cause me to escape:
incline thine ear unto me, and save me.
3 Be thou my strong habitation,
whereunto I may continually resort:
thou hast given commandment to save me;
for thou *art* my rock and my fortress.
4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked,
out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.
5 For thou *art* my hope, O Lord God:
thou art my trust from my youth.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

6 By thee have I been holden up from the womb:
thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels:
my praise *shall be* continually of thee.
7 I am as a wonder unto many;
but thou *art* my strong refuge.
8 Let my mouth be filled *with* thy praise
and with thy honor all the day.
9 Cast me not off in the time of old age;
forsake me not when my strength faileth.
10 For mine enemies speak against me;
and they that lay wait for my soul take counsel together,
11 saying, God hath forsaken him:
persecute and take him;
for *there is* none to deliver *him.*
12 O God, be not far from me:
O my God, make haste for my help.
13 Let them be confounded *and* consumed that are adversaries to my soul;
let them be covered *with* reproach and dishonor that seek my hurt.
14 But I will hope continually,
and will yet praise thee more and more.
15 My mouth shall show forth thy righteousness
and thy salvation all the day;
for I know not the numbers *thereof.*
16 I will go in the strength of the Lord God:
I will make mention of thy righteousness, *even* of thine only.
17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth:
and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.
18 Now also when I am old and grayheaded,
O God, forsake me not;
until I have showed thy strength unto *this* generation,
and thy power to every one *that* is to come.
19 Thy righteousness also, O God, *is* very high,
who hast done great things:
O God, who *is* like unto thee!
20 *Thou,* which hast showed me great and sore troubles,
shalt quicken me again,
and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.
21 Thou shalt increase my greatness,
and comfort me on every side.
22 I will also praise thee with the psaltery,
even thy truth, O my God:
unto thee will I sing with the harp,
O thou Holy One of Israel.
23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee;
and my soul, which thou hast redeemed.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

24 My tongue also shall talk
of thy righteousness all the
day long:
for they are confounded,
for they are brought unto
shame, that seek my hurt.

The perfect Ruler

72 Give the king thy
judgments, O God,
and thy righteousness unto
the king's son.
2 He shall judge thy people
with righteousness,
and thy poor with judgment.
3 The mountains shall bring
peace to the people,
and the little hills, by right-
eousness.
4 He shall judge the poor of
the people,
he shall save the children of
the needy,
and shall break in pieces the
oppressor.
5 They shall fear thee as long
as the sun and moon en-
dure,
throughout all generations.
6 He shall come down like rain
upon the mown grass:
as showers *that* water the
earth.
7 In his days shall the right-
eous flourish;
and abundance of peace so
long as the moon endur-
eth.
8 He shall have dominion also
from sea to sea,
and from the river unto the
ends of the earth.
9 They that dwell in the wil-
derness shall bow before
him;
and his enemies shall lick the
dust.
10 The kings of Tarshish and of
the isles shall bring pres-
ents:
the kings of Sheba and Seba
shall offer gifts.
11 Yea, all kings shall fall down
before him:
all nations shall serve him.
12 For he shall deliver the
needy when he crieth;
the poor also, and *him* that
hath no helper.
13 He shall spare the poor and
needy,
and shall save the souls of
the needy.
14 He shall redeem their soul
from deceit and violence:
and precious shall their
blood be in his sight.
15 And he shall live,
and to him shall be given of
the gold of Sheba:
prayer also shall be made
for him continually;
and daily shall he be praised.
16 There shall be a handful of
corn in the earth
upon the top of the moun-
tains;
the fruit thereof shall shake
like Lebanon:
and *they* of the city shall
flourish like grass of the
earth.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

17 His name shall endure for ever:
his name shall be continued as long as the sun:
and *men* shall be blessed in him:
all nations shall call him blessed.
18 Blessed *be* the Lord God, the God of Israel,
who only doeth wondrous things.
19 And blessed *be* his glorious name for ever:
and let the whole earth be filled *with* his glory.
Amen, and Amen.
20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

It is good for me to draw near to God

73 Truly God *is* good to Israel,
even to such as are of a clean heart.
2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone;
my steps had well-nigh slipped.
3 For I was envious at the foolish,
when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.
4 For *there are* no bands in their death:
but their strength *is* firm.
5 They *are* not in trouble *as other* men;
neither are they plagued like *other* men.
6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain;
violence covereth them *as* a garment.
7 Their eyes stand out with fatness:
they have more than heart could wish.
8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly *concerning* oppression:
they speak loftily.
9 They set their mouth against the heavens,
and their tongue walketh through the earth.
10 Therefore his people return hither:
and waters of a full *cup* are wrung out to them.
11 And they say, How doth God know?
And is there knowledge in the Most High?
12 Behold, these *are* the ungodly,
who prosper in the world;
they increase *in* riches.
13 Verily I have cleansed my heart *in* vain,
and washed my hands in innocency.
14 For all the day long have I been plagued,
and chastened every morning.
15 If I say, I will speak thus;
behold, I should offend *against* the generation of thy children.
16 When I thought to know this,
it *was* too painful for me;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

24 My tongue also shall talk
of thy righteousness all the
day long:
for they are confounded,
for they are brought unto
shame, that seek my hurt.

The perfect Ruler

72 Give the king thy
judgments, O God,
and thy righteousness unto
the king's son.
2 He shall judge thy people
with righteousness,
and thy poor with judgment.
3 The mountains shall bring
peace to the people,
and the little hills, by right-
eousness.
4 He shall judge the poor of
the people,
he shall save the children of
the needy,
and shall break in pieces the
oppressor.
5 They shall fear thee as long
as the sun and moon en-
dure,
throughout all generations.
6 He shall come down like rain
upon the mown grass:
as showers *that* water the
earth.
7 In his days shall the right-
eous flourish;
and abundance of peace so
long as the moon endur-
eth.
8 He shall have dominion also
from sea to sea,
and from the river unto the
ends of the earth.
9 They that dwell in the wil-
derness shall bow before
him;
and his enemies shall lick the
dust.
10 The kings of Tarshish and of
the isles shall bring pres-
ents:
the kings of Sheba and Seba
shall offer gifts.
11 Yea, all kings shall fall down
before him:
all nations shall serve him.
12 For he shall deliver the
needy when he crieth;
the poor also, and *him* that
hath no helper.
13 He shall spare the poor and
needy,
and shall save the souls of
the needy.
14 He shall redeem their soul
from deceit and violence:
and precious shall their
blood be in his sight.
15 And he shall live,
and to him shall be given of
the gold of Sheba:
prayer also shall be made
for him continually;
and daily shall he be praised.
16 There shall be a handful of
corn in the earth
upon the top of the moun-
tains;
the fruit thereof shall shake
like Lebanon:
and *they* of the city shall
flourish like grass of the
earth.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

17 His name shall endure for ever:
his name shall be continued as long as the sun:
and *men* shall be blessed in him:
all nations shall call him blessed.
18 Blessed *be* the Lord God, the God of Israel,
who only doeth wondrous things.
19 And blessed *be* his glorious name for ever:
and let the whole earth be filled *with* his glory.
Amen, and Amen.
20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

It is good for me to draw near to God

73 Truly God *is* good to Israel,
even to such as are of a clean heart.
2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone;
my steps had well-nigh slipped.
3 For I was envious at the foolish,
when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.
4 For *there are* no bands in their death:
but their strength *is* firm.
5 They *are* not in trouble *as other* men;
neither are they plagued like *other* men.
6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain;
violence covereth them *as* a garment.
7 Their eyes stand out with fatness:
they have more than heart could wish.
8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly *concerning* oppression:
they speak loftily.
9 They set their mouth against the heavens,
and their tongue walketh through the earth.
10 Therefore his people return hither:
and waters of a full *cup* are wrung out to them.
11 And they say, How doth God know?
And is there knowledge in the Most High?
12 Behold, these *are* the ungodly,
who prosper in the world;
they increase *in* riches.
13 Verily I have cleansed my heart *in* vain,
and washed my hands in innocency.
14 For all the day long have I been plagued,
and chastened every morning.
15 If I say, I will speak thus;
behold, I should offend *against* the generation of thy children.
16 When I thought to know this,
it *was* too painful for me;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

17 until I went into the sanctuary of God;
then understood I their end.
18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery places:
thou castedst them down into destruction.
19 How are they *brought* into desolation, as in a moment!
They are utterly consumed with terrors.
20 As a dream when *one* awaketh;
so, O Lord, when thou awakest,
thou shalt despise their image.
21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.
22 So foolish *was* I, and ignorant:
I was *as* a beast before thee.
23 Nevertheless I *am* continually with thee:
thou hast holden *me* by my right hand.
24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel,
and afterward receive me *to* glory.
25 Whom have I in heaven *but thee?*
And *there is* none upon earth *that* I desire besides thee.
26 My flesh and my heart faileth:
but God *is* the strength of my heart,
and my portion for ever.
27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish:
thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee.
28 But *it is* good for me to draw near to God:
I have put my trust in the Lord God,
that I may declare all thy works.

Forget not thy people

74 O God, why hast thou cast *us* off for ever?
Why doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture?
2 Remember thy congregation, *which* thou hast purchased of old;
the rod of thine inheritance, *which* thou hast redeemed;
this mount Zion,
wherein thou hast dwelt.
3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations;
even all *that* the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.
4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations;
they set up their ensigns *for* signs.
5 *A man* was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.
6 But now they break down the carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary,
they have defiled *by casting down* the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.
8 They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together:
they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.
9 We see not our signs:
there is no more any prophet:
neither *is there* among us any that knoweth how long.
10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach?
Shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?
11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand?
Pluck *it* out of thy bosom.
12 For God *is* my King of old,
working salvation in the midst of the earth.
13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength:
thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.
14 Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces,
and gavest him *to be* meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.
15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood:
thou driedst up mighty rivers.
16 The day *is* thine, the night also *is* thine:
thou hast prepared the light and the sun.
17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth:
thou hast made summer and winter.
18 Remember this, *that* the enemy hath reproached, O Lord,
and *that* the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.
19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtledove unto the multitude *of the wicked:*
forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.
20 Have respect unto the covenant:
for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.
21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed:
let the poor and needy praise thy name,
22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause:
remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.
23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies:
the tumult of those that rise up against thee increaseth continually.

God alone is judge

75 Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks,
unto thee do we give thanks:
for *that* thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

2 When I shall receive the congregation
I will judge uprightly.
3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved:
I bear up the pillars of it. Selah.
4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly:
and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:
5 lift not up your horn on high:
speak *not* with a stiff neck.
6 For promotion *cometh* neither from the east,
nor from the west, nor from the south.
7 But God *is* the judge:
he putteth down one, and setteth up another.
8 For in the hand of the Lord *there is* a cup, and the wine is red;
it is full of mixture;
and he poureth out of the same:
but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring *them* out, *and* drink *them*.
9 But I will declare for ever;
I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.
10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off;
but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

Who can oppose God?

76 In Judah *is* God known:
his name *is* great in Israel.
2 In Salem also is his tabernacle,
and his dwelling place in Zion.
3 There brake he the arrows of the bow,
the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah.
4 Thou *art* more glorious *and* excellent than the mountains of prey.
5 The stout-hearted are spoiled,
they have slept their sleep:
and none of the men of might have found their hands.
6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob,
both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.
7 Thou, *even* thou, *art* to be feared:
and who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?
8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven;
the earth feared, and was still,
9 when God arose to judgment,
to save all the meek of the earth. Selah.
10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee:
the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.
11 Vow, and pay unto the Lord your God:
let all that be round about him bring presents
unto him that ought to be feared.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes:
he is terrible to the kings of the earth.

Remember God's works

77 I cried unto God with my voice,
even unto God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.
2 In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord:
my sore ran in the night, and ceased not:
my soul refused to be comforted.
3 I remembered God, and was troubled:
I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.
4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking:
I am so troubled that I cannot speak.
5 I have considered the days of old,
the years of ancient times.
6 I call to remembrance my song in the night:
I commune with mine own heart:
and my spirit made diligent search.
7 Will the Lord cast off for ever?
And will he be favorable no more?
8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever?
Doth *his* promise fail for evermore?
9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious?
Hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.
10 And I said, This *is* my infirmity:
but I will remember the years of the right hand of the Most High.
11 I will remember the works of the Lord:
surely I will remember thy wonders of old.
12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.
13 Thy way, O God, *is* in the sanctuary:
who *is so* great a God as *our* God?
14 Thou *art* the God that doest wonders:
thou hast declared thy strength among the people.
15 Thou hast with *thine* arm redeemed thy people,
the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.
16 The waters saw thee, O God,
the waters saw thee;
they were afraid:
the depths also were troubled.
17 The clouds poured out water:
the skies sent out a sound:
thine arrows also went abroad.
18 The voice of thy thunder *was* in the heaven:
the lightnings lightened the world:
the earth trembled and shook.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

19 Thy way *is* in the sea,
and thy path in the great waters,
and thy footsteps are not known.
20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock
by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Appreciate God's mercies

78 Give ear, O my people, *to* my law:
incline your ears to the words of my mouth.
2 I will open my mouth in a parable:
I will utter dark sayings of old:
3 which we have heard and known,
and our fathers have told us.
4 We will not hide *them* from their children,
showing to the generation to come
the praises of the Lord, and his strength,
and his wonderful works that he hath done.
5 For he established a testimony in Jacob,
and appointed a law in Israel,
which he commanded our fathers,
that they should make them known to their children:
6 that the generation to come might know *them*,
even the children *which* should be born;
who should arise and declare *them* to their children:
7 that they might set their hope in God,
and not forget the works of God,
but keep his commandments:
8 and might not be as their fathers,
a stubborn and rebellious generation;
a generation *that* set not their heart aright,
and whose spirit was not steadfast with God.
9 The children of E'phra-im,
being armed, *and* carrying bows,
turned back in the day of battle.
10 They kept not the covenant of God,
and refused to walk in his law;
11 and forgat his works,
and his wonders that he had showed them.
12 Marvelous things did he in the sight of their fathers,
in the land of Egypt, *in* the field of Zo'an.
13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through;
and he made the waters to stand as a heap.
14 In the daytime also he led them with a cloud,
and all the night with a light of fire.
15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and gave *them* drink as *out of* the great depths.
16 He brought streams also out of the rock,
and caused waters to run down like rivers.
17 And they sinned yet more against him
by provoking the Most High in the wilderness.
18 And they tempted God in their heart
by asking meat for their lust.
19 Yea, they spake against God;
they said, Can God furnish a table in the wilderness?
20 Behold, he smote the rock,
that the waters gushed out,
and the streams overflowed;
can he give bread also?
Can he provide flesh for his people?
21 Therefore the Lord heard *this*, and was wroth:
so a fire was kindled against Jacob,
and anger also came up against Israel;
22 because they believed not in God,
and trusted not in his salvation:
23 though he had commanded the clouds from above,
and opened the doors of heaven,
24 and had rained down manna upon them to eat,
and had given them of the corn of heaven.
25 Man did eat angels' food:
he sent them meat to the full.
26 He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven:
and by his power he brought in the south wind.
27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust,
and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:
28 and he let *it* fall in the midst of their camp,
round about their habitations.
29 So they did eat, and were well filled:
for he gave them their own desire;
30 they were not estranged from their lust:
but while their meat *was* yet in their mouths,
31 the wrath of God came upon them,
and slew the fattest of them,
and smote down the chosen *men* of Israel.
32 For all this they sinned still,
and believed not for his wondrous works.
33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity,
and their years in trouble.
34 When he slew them, then they sought him:
and they returned and inquired early after God.
35 And they remembered that God *was* their rock,
and the high God their redeemer.
36 Nevertheless they did flatter him with their mouth,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and they lied unto him with their tongues.
37 For their heart was not right with him,
neither were they steadfast in his covenant.
38 But he, *being* full of compassion, forgave *their* iniquity,
and destroyed *them* not:
yea, many a time turned he his anger away,
and did not stir up all his wrath.
39 For he remembered that they *were but* flesh;
a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.
40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness,
and grieve him in the desert!
41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God,
and limited the Holy One of Israel.
42 They remembered not his hand,
nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy:
43 how he had wrought his signs in Egypt,
and his wonders in the field of Zo'an:
44 and had turned their rivers into blood;
and their floods, that they could not drink.
45 He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them;
and frogs, which destroyed them.
46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar,
and their labor unto the locust.
47 He destroyed their vines with hail,
and their sycamore trees with frost.
48 He gave up their cattle also to the hail,
and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.
49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger,
wrath, and indignation, and trouble,
by sending evil angels *among them.*
50 He made a way to his anger;
he spared not their soul from death,
but gave their life over to the pestilence;
51 and smote all the firstborn in Egypt;
the chief of *their* strength in the tabernacles of Ham:
52 but made his own people to go forth like sheep,
and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.
53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not:
but the sea overwhelmed their enemies.
54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary,
even to this mountain, *which* his right hand had purchased.
55 He cast out the heathen also before them,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and divided them an inheritance by line,
and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.
56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God,
and kept not his testimonies:
57 but turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers:
they were turned aside like a deceitful bow.
58 For they provoked him to anger with their high places,
and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.
59 When God heard *this*, he was wroth,
and greatly abhorred Israel:
60 so that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh,
the tent *which* he placed among men;
61 and delivered his strength into captivity,
and his glory into the enemy's hand.
62 He gave his people over also unto the sword;
and was wroth with his inheritance.
63 The fire consumed their young men;
and their maidens were not given to marriage.
64 Their priests fell by the sword;
and their widows made no lamentation.
65 Then the Lord awaked as *one* out of sleep,
and like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.
66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts:
he put them to a perpetual reproach.
67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Joseph,
and chose not the tribe of E'phra-im:
68 but chose the tribe of Judah,
the mount Zion which he loved.
69 And he built his sanctuary like high *palaces*,
like the earth which he hath established for ever.
70 He chose David also his servant,
and took him from the sheepfolds:
71 from following the ewes great with young
he brought him to feed Jacob his people,
and Israel his inheritance.
72 So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart;
and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

Forgive our sins

79 O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance;
thy holy temple have they defiled;
they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.
2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given *to*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

be meat unto the fowls of the heaven,
the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.
3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem;
and *there was* none to bury *them.*
4 We are become a reproach to our neighbors,
a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.
5 How long, Lord? Wilt thou be angry for ever?
Shall thy jealousy burn like fire?
6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee,
and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy name.
7 For they have devoured Jacob,
and laid waste his dwelling place.
8 O remember not against us former iniquities:
let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us:
for we are brought very low.
9 Help us, O God of our salvation,
for the glory of thy name:
and deliver us, and purge away our sins,
for thy name's sake.
10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where *is* their God?
Let him be known among the heathen in our sight
by the revenging of the blood of thy servants *which is* shed.
11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee;
according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die;
12 and render unto our neighbors sevenfold into their bosom
their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.
13 So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture
will give thee thanks for ever:
we will show forth thy praise to all generations.

"Come and save us"

80 Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel,
thou that leadest Joseph like a flock;
thou that dwellest *between* the cherubims, shine forth.
2 Before E'phra-im and Benjamin and Manas'seh
stir up thy strength,
and come *and* save us.
3 Turn us again, O God,
and cause thy face to shine;
and we shall be saved.
4 O Lord God of hosts,
how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears;
and givest them tears to drink in great measure.
6 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbors:
and our enemies laugh among themselves.
7 Turn us again, O God of hosts,
and cause thy face to shine;
and we shall be saved.
8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt:
thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.
9 Thou preparedst *room* before it,
and didst cause it to take deep root,
and it filled the land.
10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it,
and the boughs thereof *were like* the goodly cedars.
11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea,
and her branches unto the river.
12 Why hast thou *then* broken down her hedges,
so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?
13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it,
and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.
14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts:
look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;
15 and the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted,
and the branch *that* thou madest strong for thyself.
16 *It is* burned with fire, *it is* cut down:
they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.
17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand,
upon the son of man *whom* thou madest strong for thyself.
18 So will not we go back from thee:
quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.
19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts,
cause thy face to shine;
and we shall be saved.

An unappreciative people

81 Sing aloud unto God our strength:
make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.
2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel,
the pleasant harp with the psaltery.
3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon,
in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.
4 For this *was* a statute for Israel,
and a law of the God of Jacob.
5 This he ordained in Joseph *for* a testimony,
when he went out through the land of Egypt:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

where I heard a language
that I understood not.
6 I removed his shoulder from the burden:
his hands were delivered from the pots.
7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee;
I answered thee in the secret place of thunder:
I proved thee at the waters of Meribah. Selah.
8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee:
O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto me;
9 there shall no strange god be in thee;
neither shalt thou worship any strange god.
10 I *am* the Lord thy God,
which brought thee out of the land of Egypt:
open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.
11 But my people would not hearken to my voice;
and Israel would none of me.
12 So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lust:
and they walked in their own counsels.
13 Oh that my people had hearkened unto me,
and Israel had walked in my ways!
14 I should soon have subdued their enemies,
and turned my hand against their adversaries.
15 The haters of the Lord should have submitted themselves unto him:
but their time should have endured for ever.
16 He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat:
and with honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

A plea to punish evil

82 God standeth in the congregation of the mighty;
he judgeth among the gods.
2 How long will ye judge unjustly,
and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.
3 Defend the poor and fatherless:
do justice to the afflicted and needy.
4 Deliver the poor and needy:
rid *them* out of the hand of the wicked.
5 They know not, neither will they understand;
they walk on in darkness:
all the foundations of the earth are out of course.
6 I have said, Ye *are* gods;
and all of you *are* children of the Most High.
7 But ye shall die like men,
and fall like one of the princes.
8 Arise, O God, judge the earth:
for thou shalt inherit all nations.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

That men may know God

83 Keep not thou silence, O God;
hold not thy peace,
and be not still, O God.
2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult:
and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.
3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people,
and consulted against thy hidden ones.
4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from *being* a nation;
that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.
5 For they have consulted together with one consent:
they are confederate against thee:
6 the tabernacles of Edom, and the Ish'maelites;
of Moab, and the Hag'arenes;
7 Gebal and Ammon, and Am'alek;
the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre;
8 Assur also is joined with them:
they have helped the children of Lot. Selah.
9 Do unto them as *unto* the Mid'i-anites;
as *to* Sis'era, as *to* Jabin, at the brook of Kison:
10 *which* perished at En-dor:
they became *as* dung for the earth.
11 Make their nobles like Oreb, and like Ze'eb:
yea, all their princes as Zebah, and as Zalmun'na:
12 who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.
13 O my God, make them like a wheel;
as the stubble before the wind.
14 As the fire burneth a wood,
and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire;
15 so persecute them with thy tempest,
and make them afraid with thy storm.
16 Fill their faces with shame;
that they may seek thy name, O Lord.
17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever;
yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:
18 that *men* may know that thou,
whose name alone *is* Jehovah,
art the Most High over all the earth.

Fellowship with God

84 How amiable *are* thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts!
2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord:
my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found a house,
and the swallow a nest for herself,
where she may lay her young,
even thine altars, O Lord of hosts,
my King, and my God.
4 Blessed *are* they that dwell in thy house:
they will be still praising thee. Selah.
5 Blessed *is* the man whose strength *is* in thee;
in whose heart *are* the ways *of them.*
6 *Who* passing through the valley of Baca make it a well;
the rain also filleth the pools.
7 They go from strength to strength,
every one of them in Zion appeareth before God.
8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer:
give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.
9 Behold, O God our shield,
and look upon the face of thine anointed.
10 For a day in thy courts *is* better than a thousand.
I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God,
than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.
11 For the Lord God *is* a sun and shield:
the Lord will give grace and glory:
no good *thing* will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.
12 O Lord of hosts, blessed *is* the man that trusteth in thee.

Hear God when He speaks

85 Lord, thou hast been favorable unto thy land:
thou hast brought back the captivity of Jacob.
2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people;
thou hast covered all their sin. Selah.
3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath:
thou hast turned *thyself* from the fierceness of thine anger.
4 Turn us, O God of our salvation,
and cause thine anger toward us to cease.
5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever?
Wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?
6 Wilt thou not revive us again:
that thy people may rejoice in thee?
7 Show us thy mercy, O Lord,
and grant us thy salvation.
8 I will hear what God the Lord will speak: for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints:
but let them not turn again to folly.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

9 Surely his salvation *is* nigh them that fear him;
that glory may dwell in our land.
10 Mercy and truth are met together;
righteousness and peace have kissed *each other*.
11 Truth shall spring out of the earth;
and righteousness shall look down from heaven.
12 Yea, the Lord shall give *that which is* good;
and our land shall yield her increase.
13 Righteousness shall go before him;
and shall set *us* in the way of his steps.

There is none like God

86 Bow down thine ear, O Lord,
hear me: for I *am* poor and needy.
2 Preserve my soul; for I *am* holy:
O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.
3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord:
for I cry unto thee daily.
4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant:
for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.
5 For thou, Lord, *art* good, and ready to forgive;
and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.
6 Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer;
and attend to the voice of my supplications.
7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee:
for thou wilt answer me.
8 Among the gods *there is* none like unto thee, O Lord;
neither *are there any works* like unto thy works.
9 All nations whom thou hast made
shall come and worship before thee, O Lord;
and shall glorify thy name.
10 For thou *art* great, and doest wondrous things:
thou *art* God alone.
11 Teach me thy way, O Lord;
I will walk in thy truth:
unite my heart to fear thy name.
12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart:
and I will glorify thy name for evermore.
13 For great *is* thy mercy toward me:
and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest hell.
14 O God, the proud are risen against me,
and the assemblies of violent *men* have sought after my soul;
and have not set thee before them.
15 But thou, O Lord, *art* a God

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

full of compassion, and gracious,
long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.
16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me;
give thy strength unto thy servant,
and save the son of thine handmaid.
17 Show me a token for good;
that they which hate me may see *it*, and be ashamed:
because thou, Lord, hast helped me, and comforted me.

The Holy City

87 His foundation *is* in the holy mountains.
2 The Lord loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.
3 Glorious things are spoken of thee,
O city of God. Selah.
4 I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon to them that know me:
behold Philis'ti-a, and Tyre, with Ethiopia;
this *man* was born there.
5 And of Zion it shall be said,
This and that man was born in her:
and the Highest himself shall establish her.
6 The Lord shall count, when he writeth up the people,
that this *man* was born there. Selah.
7 As well the singers as the players on instruments *shall be there:*
all my springs *are* in thee.

Prayer of affliction

88 O Lord God of my salvation,
I have cried day *and* night before thee:
2 let my prayer come before thee:
incline thine ear unto my cry;
3 for my soul is full of troubles:
and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.
4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit:
I am as a man *that hath* no strength:
5 free among the dead,
like the slain that lie in the grave,
whom thou rememberest no more:
and they are cut off from thy hand.
6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit,
in darkness, in the deeps.
7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me,
and thou hast afflicted *me* with all thy waves. Selah.
8 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me;
thou hast made me an abomination unto them:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I am shut up, and I cannot come forth.
9 Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction:
Lord, I have called daily upon thee,
I have stretched out my hands unto thee.
10 Wilt thou show wonders to the dead?
Shall the dead arise *and* praise thee? Selah.
11 Shall thy loving-kindness be declared in the grave?
or thy faithfulness in destruction?
12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark?
and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?
13 But unto thee have I cried, O Lord;
and in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.
14 Lord, why castest thou off my soul?
Why hidest thou thy face from me?
15 I *am* afflicted and ready to die from *my* youth up:
while I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.
16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me;
thy terrors have cut me off.
17 They came round about me daily like water;
they compassed me about together.
18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me,
and mine acquaintance into darkness.

God is to be revered

89 I will sing of the mercies of the Lord for ever:
with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.
2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever:
thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.
3 I have made a covenant with my chosen,
I have sworn unto David my servant,
4 Thy seed will I establish for ever,
and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah.
5 And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Lord:
thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.
6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the Lord?
Who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the Lord?
7 God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints,
and to be had in reverence of all *them that are* about him.
8 O Lord God of hosts,
who *is* a strong Lord like unto thee?
or to thy faithfulness round about thee?
9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

when the waves thereof arise,
thou stillest them.
10 Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain;
thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.
11 The heavens *are* thine,
the earth also *is* thine:
as for the world and the fulness thereof,
thou hast founded them.
12 The north and the south thou hast created them:
Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy name.
13 Thou hast a mighty arm:
strong is thy hand,
and high is thy right hand.
14 Justice and judgment *are* the habitation of thy throne:
mercy and truth shall go before thy face.
15 Blessed *is* the people that know the joyful sound:
they shall walk, O Lord, in the light of thy countenance.
16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day:
and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.
17 For thou *art* the glory of their strength:
and in thy favor our horn shall be exalted.
18 For the Lord *is* our defense;
and the Holy One of Israel *is* our King.
19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst,
I have laid help upon *one that is* mighty;
I have exalted *one* chosen out of the people.
20 I have found David my servant;
with my holy oil have I anointed him:
21 with whom my hand shall be established:
mine arm also shall strengthen him.
22 The enemy shall not exact upon him;
nor the son of wickedness afflict him.
23 And I will beat down his foes before his face,
and plague them that hate him.
24 But my faithfulness and my mercy *shall be* with him:
and in my name shall his horn be exalted.
25 I will set his hand also in the sea,
and his right hand in the rivers.
26 He shall cry unto me, Thou *are* my father,
my God, and the rock of my salvation.
27 Also I will make him *my* firstborn,
higher than the kings of the earth.
28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore,
and my covenant shall stand fast with him.
29 His seed also will I make *to endure* for ever,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and his throne as the days of heaven.
30 If his children forsake my law,
and walk not in my judgments;
31 if they break my statutes,
and keep not my commandments;
32 then will I visit their transgression with the rod,
and their iniquity with stripes.
33 Nevertheless my loving-kindness will I not utterly take from him,
nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.
34 My covenant will I not break,
nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.
35 Once have I sworn by my holiness
that I will not lie unto David.
36 His seed shall endure for ever,
and his throne as the sun before me.
37 It shall be established for ever as the moon,
and *as* a faithful witness in heaven. Selah.
38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred,
thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.
39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant:
thou hast profaned his crown *by casting it* to the ground.
40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges;
thou hast brought his strongholds to ruin.
41 All that pass by the way spoil him:
he is a reproach to his neighbors.
42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries;
thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.
43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword,
and hast not made him to stand in the battle.
44 Thou hast made his glory to cease,
and cast his throne down to the ground.
45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened:
thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.
46 How long, Lord?
Wilt thou hide thyself for ever?
Shall thy wrath burn like fire?
47 Remember how short my time is:
wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?
48 What man *is he that* liveth, and shall not see death?
Shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah.
49 Lord, where *are* thy former loving-kindnesses,
which thou swarest unto David in thy truth?

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants;
how I do bear in my bosom *the reproach of* all the mighty people;
51 wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O Lord;
wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.
52 Blessed *be* the Lord for evermore.
Amen, and Amen.

God's protection

90 Lord, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.
2 Before the mountains were brought forth,
or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world,
even from everlasting to everlasting, thou *art* God.
3 Thou turnest man to destruction;
and sayest, Return, ye children of men.
4 For a thousand years in thy sight
are but as yesterday when it is past,
and *as* a watch in the night.
5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are *as* a sleep:
in the morning *they are* like grass *which* groweth up.
6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up;
in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.
7 For we are consumed by thine anger,
and by thy wrath are we troubled.
8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee,
our secret *sins* in the light of thy countenance.
9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath:
we spend our years as a tale *that is told.*
10 The days of our years *are* threescore years and ten;
and if by reason of strength *they be* fourscore years,
yet *is* their strength labor and sorrow;
for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.
11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger?
Even according to thy fear, *so is* thy wrath.
12 So teach *us* to number our days,
that we may apply *our* hearts unto wisdom.
13 Return, O Lord, how long?
And let it repent thee concerning thy servants.
14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy;
that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.
15 Make us glad according to the days *wherein* thou hast afflicted us,
and the years *wherein* we have seen evil.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

16 Let thy work appear unto thy servants,
and thy glory unto their children.
17 And let the beauty of the Lord our God be upon us:
and establish thou the work of our hands upon us;
yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

Earthly life is short

91 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High
shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.
2 I will say of the Lord,
He is my refuge and my fortress:
my God; in him will I trust.
3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler,
and from the noisome pestilence.
4 He shall cover thee with his feathers,
and under his wings shalt thou trust:
his truth *shall be thy* shield and buckler.
5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night;
nor for the arrow *that* flieth by day;
6 *nor* for the pestilence *that* walketh in darkness;
nor for the destruction *that* wasteth at noonday.
7 A thousand shall fall at thy side,
and ten thousand at thy right hand;
but it shall not come nigh thee.
8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold
and see the reward of the wicked.
9 Because thou hast made the Lord, *which is* my refuge,
even the Most High, thy habitation;
10 there shall no evil befall thee,
neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.
11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee,
to keep thee in all thy ways.
12 They shall bear thee up in *their* hands,
lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.
13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder:
the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.
14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him:
I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.
15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him:
I *will be* with him in trouble;
I will deliver him, and honor him.
16 With long life will I satisfy him,
and show him my salvation.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

It is good to give thanks

92 *It is* a good thing to
give thanks unto the Lord,
and to sing praises unto thy
name, O Most High:
2 to show forth thy loving-
kindness in the morning,
and thy faithfulness every
night,
3 upon an instrument of ten
strings, and upon the psal-
tery;
upon the harp with a solemn
sound.
4 For thou, Lord, hast made
me glad through thy work:
I will triumph in the works
of thy hands.
5 O Lord, how great are thy
works!
And thy thoughts are very
deep.
6 A brutish man knoweth not;
neither doth a fool under-
stand this.
7 When the wicked spring as
the grass,
and when all the workers of
iniquity do flourish;
it is that they shall be de-
stroyed for ever:
8 but thou, Lord, *art most* high
for evermore.
9 For, lo, thine enemies, O
Lord,
for, lo, thine enemies shall
perish;
all the workers of iniquity
shall be scattered.
10 But my horn shalt thou exalt
like *the horn of* a unicorn:
I shall be anointed with fresh
oil.
11 Mine eye also shall see *my*
desire on mine enemies,
and mine ears shall hear
my desire of the wicked
that rise up against me.
12 The righteous shall flourish
like the palm tree:
he shall grow like a cedar in
Lebanon.
13 Those that be planted in the
house of the Lord
shall flourish in the courts of
our God.
14 They shall still bring forth
fruit in old age;
they shall be fat and flourish-
ing;
15 to show that the Lord *is* up-
right:
he is my rock, and *there is*
no unrighteousness in him.

No uncertainty in God

93 The Lord reigneth, he
is clothed with majesty;
the Lord is clothed with
strength, *wherewith* he
hath girded himself:
the world also is stablished,
that it cannot be moved.
2 Thy throne *is* established of
old:
thou *art* from everlasting.
3 The floods have lifted up, O
Lord,
the floods have lifted up their
voice;
the floods lift up their
waves.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

4 The Lord on high *is* mightier
than the noise of many
waters,
yea, than the mighty waves
of the sea.
5 Thy testimonies are very
sure:
holiness becometh thine
house,
O Lord, for ever.

God is greater than men

94 O Lord God, to whom
vengeance belongeth;
O God, to whom vengeance
belongeth, show thyself.
2 Lift up thyself, thou judge
of the earth:
render a reward to the proud.
3 Lord, how long shall the
wicked,
how long shall the wicked
triumph?
4 *How long* shall they utter
and speak hard things?
and all the workers of in-
iquity boast themselves?
5 They break in pieces thy
people, O Lord,
and afflict thine heritage.
6 They slay the widow and the
stranger,
and murder the fatherless.
7 Yet they say, The Lord shall
not see,
neither shall the God of
Jacob regard *it*.
8 Understand, ye brutish
among the people:
and *ye* fools, when will ye be
wise?
9 He that planted the ear,
shall he not hear?
He that formed the eye, shall
he not see?
10 He that chastiseth the
heathen, shall not he cor-
rect?
He that teacheth man knowl-
edge, *shall not he know?*
11 The Lord knoweth the
thoughts of man,
that they *are* vanity.
12 Blessed *is* the man whom
thou chastenest, O Lord,
and teachest him out of thy
law;
13 that thou mayest give him
rest from the days of ad-
versity,
until the pit be digged for
the wicked.
14 For the Lord will not cast
off his people,
neither will he forsake his
inheritance.
15 But judgment shall return
unto righteousness:
and all the upright in heart
shall follow it.
16 Who will rise up for me
against the evildoers?
Or who will stand up for me
against the workers of in-
iquity?
17 Unless the Lord *had been*
my help,
my soul had almost dwelt in
silence.
18 When I said, My foot slip-
peth;
thy mercy, O Lord, held me
up.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me
thy comforts delight my soul.
20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee,
which frameth mischief by a law?
21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous,
and condemn the innocent blood.
22 But the Lord is my defence;
and my God *is* the rock of my refuge.
23 And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity,
and shall cut them off in their own wickedness;
yea, the Lord our God shall cut them off.

"Harden not your heart"

95 O come, let us sing unto the Lord:
let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.
2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving,
and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.
3 For the Lord *is* a great God,
and a great King above all gods.
4 In his hand *are* the deep places of the earth:
the strength of the hills *is* his also.
5 The sea *is* his, and he made it:
and his hands formed the dry *land*.
6 O come, let us worship and bow down:
let us kneel before the Lord our maker.
7 For he *is* our God;
and we *are* the people of his pasture,
and the sheep of his hand.
Today if ye will hear his voice,
8 harden not your heart, as in the provocation,
and as *in* the day of temptation in the wilderness:
9 when your fathers tempted me,
proved me, and saw my work.
10 Forty years long was I grieved with *this* generation,
and said, It *is* a people that do err in their heart,
and they have not known my ways:
11 unto whom I sware in my wrath
that they should not enter into my rest.

"Worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness"

96 O sing unto the Lord a new song:
sing unto the Lord, all the earth.
2 Sing unto the Lord, bless his name;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

show forth his salvation from
day to day.
3 Declare his glory among the
heathen,
his wonders among all peo-
ple.
4 For the Lord *is* great, and
greatly to be praised:
he *is* to be feared above all
gods.
5 For all the gods of the na-
tions *are* idols:
but the Lord made the
heavens.
6 Honor and majesty *are* be-
fore him:
strength and beauty *are* in
his sanctuary.
7 Give unto the Lord, O ye
kindreds of the people,
give unto the Lord glory and
strength.
8 Give unto the Lord the glory
due unto his name:
bring an offering, and come
into his courts.
9 O worship the Lord in the
beauty of holiness:
fear before him, all the earth.
10 Say among the heathen *that*
the Lord reigneth:
the world also shall be es-
tablished that it shall not
be moved:
he shall judge the people
righteously.
11 Let the heavens rejoice, and
let the earth be glad;
let the sea roar, and the ful-
ness thereof.
12 Let the field be joyful, and
all that *is* therein:
then shall all the trees of
the wood rejoice
13 before the Lord: for he
cometh,
for he cometh to judge the
earth:
he shall judge the world with
righteousness,
and the people with his
truth.

If you love God, hate evil

97 The Lord reigneth; let
the earth rejoice;
let the multitude of isles be
glad *thereof*.
2 Clouds and darkness *are*
round about him:
righteousness and judgment
are the habitation of his
throne.
3 A fire goeth before him,
and burneth up his enemies
round about.
4 His lightnings enlightened
the world:
the earth saw, and trembled.
5 The hills melted like wax
at the presence of the
Lord,
at the presence of the Lord
of the whole earth.
6 The heavens declare his
righteousness,
and all the people see his
glory.
7 Confounded be all they that
serve graven images,
that boast themselves of
idols:
worship him, all *ye* gods.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

8 Zion heard, and was glad;
and the daughters of Judah rejoiced
because of thy judgments, O Lord.
9 For thou, Lord, *art* high above all the earth:
thou art exalted far above all gods.
10 Ye that love the Lord, hate evil:
he preserveth the souls of his saints;
he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.
11 Light is sown for the righteous,
and gladness for the upright in heart.
12 Rejoice in the Lord, ye righteous;
and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

God's salvation is known

98 O sing unto the Lord a new song;
for he hath done marvelous things:
his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.
2 The Lord hath made known his salvation:
his righteousness hath he openly showed in the sight of the heathen.
3 He hath remembered his mercy and his truth
toward the house of Israel:
all the ends of the earth have seen
the salvation of our God.
4 Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth:
make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.
5 Sing unto the Lord with the harp;
with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.
6 With trumpets and sound of cornet
make a joyful noise before the Lord, the King.
7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof;
the world, and they that dwell therein.
8 Let the floods clap *their* hands:
let the hills be joyful together
9 before the Lord;
for he cometh to judge the earth:
with righteousness shall he judge the world,
and the people with equity.

Our God is holy

99 The Lord reigneth;
let the people tremble:
he sitteth *between* the cherubim;
let the earth be moved.
2 The Lord *is* great in Zion;
and he *is* high above all the people.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

3 Let them praise thy great and terrible name;
for it *is* holy.
4 The king's strength also loveth judgment;
thou dost establish equity,
thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.
5 Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool;
for he *is* holy.
6 Moses and Aaron among his priests,
and Samuel among them that call upon his name;
they called upon the Lord, and he answered them.
7 He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar:
they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance *that* he gave them.
8 Thou answeredst them, O Lord our God:
thou wast a God that forgavest them,
though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.
9 Exalt the Lord our God, and worship at his holy hill;
for the Lord our God *is* holy.

God has made us

100 Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands.
2 Serve the Lord with gladness:
come before his presence with singing.
3 Know ye that the Lord he *is* God:
it is he *that* hath made us, and not we ourselves;
we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.
4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving,
and into his courts with praise:
be thankful unto him, *and* bless his name.
5 For the Lord *is* good;
his mercy *is* everlasting;
and his truth *endureth* to all generations.

The dedicated life

101 I will sing of mercy and judgment:
unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.
2 I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way.
O when wilt thou come unto me?
I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.
3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes:
I hate the work of them that turn aside;
it shall not cleave to me.
4 A froward heart shall depart from me:
I will not know a wicked *person.*
5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbor, him will I cut off:
him that hath a high look

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and a proud heart will not I suffer.
6 Mine eyes *shall be* upon the faithful of the land,
that they may dwell with me:
he that walketh in a perfect way,
he shall serve me.
7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house:
he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.
8 I will early destroy all the wicked of the land;
that I may cut off all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

God is eternal

102 Hear my prayer, O Lord,
and let my cry come unto thee.
2 Hide not thy face from me in the day *when* I am in trouble;
incline thine ear unto me:
in the day *when* I call answer me speedily.
3 For my days are consumed like smoke,
and my bones are burned as a hearth.
4 My heart is smitten, and withered like grass;
so that I forget to eat my bread.
5 By reason of the voice of my groaning
my bones cleave to my skin.
6 I am like a pelican of the wilderness:
I am like an owl of the desert.
7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the housetop.
8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day;
and they that are mad against me are sworn against me.
9 For I have eaten ashes like bread,
and mingled my drink with weeping,
10 because of thine indignation and thy wrath:
for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.
11 My days *are* like a shadow that declineth;
and I am withered like grass.
12 But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever;
and thy remembrance unto all generations.
13 Thou shalt arise, *and* have mercy upon Zion:
for the time to favor her, yea, the set time, is come.
14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones,
and favor the dust thereof.
15 So the heathen shall fear the name of the Lord,
and all the kings of the earth thy glory.
16 When the Lord shall build up Zion,
he shall appear in his glory.
17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute,
and not despise their prayer.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

18 This shall be written for the generation to come:
and the people which shall be created shall praise the Lord.
19 For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary;
from heaven did the Lord behold the earth;
20 to hear the groaning of the prisoner;
to loose those that are appointed to death;
21 to declare the name of the Lord in Zion,
and his praise in Jerusalem;
22 when the people are gathered together,
and the kingdoms, to serve the Lord.
23 He weakened my strength in the way;
he shortened my days.
24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days:
thy years *are* throughout all generations.
25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth:
and the heavens *are* the work of thy hands.
26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure:
yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment;
as a vesture shalt thou change them,
and they shall be changed:
27 but thou *art* the same,
and thy years shall have no end.
28 The children of thy servants shall continue,
and their seed shall be established before thee.

God's mercy is great

103 Bless the Lord, O my soul:
and all that is within me, *bless* his holy name.
2 Bless the Lord, O my soul,
and forget not all his benefits:
3 who forgiveth all thine iniquities;
who healeth all thy diseases;
4 who redeemeth thy life from destruction;
who crowneth thee with loving-kindness and tender mercies;
5 who satisfieth thy mouth with good *things;*
so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.
6 The Lord executeth righteousness
and judgment for all that are oppressed.
7 He made known his ways unto Moses,
his acts unto the children of Israel.
8 The Lord *is* merciful and gracious,
slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.
9 He will not always chide:
neither will he keep *his anger* for ever.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

10 He hath not dealt with us
after our sins;
nor rewarded us according to
our iniquities.
11 For as the heaven is high
above the earth,
so great is his mercy toward
them that fear him.
12 As far as the east is from
the west,
so far hath he removed our
transgressions from us.
13 Like as a father pitieth *his*
children,
so the Lord pitieth them that
fear him.
14 For he knoweth our frame;
he remembereth that we *are*
dust.
15 *As for* man, his days *are* as
grass:
as a flower of the field, so he
flourisheth.
16 For the wind passeth over it,
and it is gone;
and the place thereof shall
know it no more.
17 But the mercy of the Lord *is*
from everlasting to ever-
lasting
upon them that fear him,
and his righteousness unto
children's children;
18 to such as keep his covenant,
and to those that remember
his commandments to do
them.
19 The Lord hath prepared his
throne in the heavens;
and his kingdom ruleth over
all.
20 Bless the Lord, ye his angels,
that excel in strength,
that do his commandments,
hearkening unto the voice of
his word.
21 Bless ye the Lord, all *ye* his
hosts;
ye ministers of his, that do
his pleasure.
22 Bless the Lord, all his
works
in all places of his dominion:
bless the Lord, O my soul.

Our source of life

104 Bless the Lord, O
my soul.
O Lord my God, thou art
very great;
thou art clothed with honor
and majesty:
2 who coverest *thyself* with
light as *with* a garment:
who stretchest out the heav-
ens like a curtain:
3 who layeth the beams of his
chambers in the waters:
who maketh the clouds his
chariot:
who walketh upon the wings
of the wind:
4 who maketh his angels
spirits;
his ministers a flaming fire:
5 *who* laid the foundations of
the earth,
that it should not be re-
moved for ever.
6 Thou coveredst it with the
deep as *with* a garment:
the waters stood above the
mountains.
7 At thy rebuke they fled;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

at the voice of thy thunder
they hasted away.
8 They go up by the mountains;
they go down by the valleys
unto the place which thou
hast founded for them
9 Thou hast set a bound that
they may not pass over;
that they turn not again to
cover the earth.
10 He sendeth the springs into
the valleys,
which run among the hills.
11 They give drink to every
beast of the field:
the wild asses quench their
thirst.
12 By them shall the fowls of
the heaven have their habitation,
which sing among the
branches.
13 He watereth the hills from
his chambers:
the earth is satisfied with the
fruit of thy works.
14 He causeth the grass to grow
for the cattle,
and herb for the service of
man:
that he may bring forth food
out of the earth;
15 and wine *that* maketh glad
the heart of man,
and oil to make *his* face to
shine,
and bread *which* strengtheneth man's heart.
16 The trees of the Lord are
full *of sap;*
the cedars of Lebanon, which
he hath planted;
17 where the birds make their
nests:
as for the stork, the fir trees
are her house.
18 The high hills *are* a refuge
for the wild goats;
and the rocks for the conies.
19 He appointed the moon for
seasons:
the sun knoweth his going
down.
20 Thou makest darkness, and
it is night:
wherein all the beasts of the
forest do creep *forth.*
21 The young lions roar after
their prey,
and seek their meat from
God.
22 The sun ariseth, they gather
themselves together,
and lay them down in their
dens.
23 Man goeth forth unto his
work
and to his labor until the
evening.
24 O Lord, how manifold are
thy works!
In wisdom hast thou made
them all:
the earth is full of thy riches.
25 *So is* this great and wide sea,
wherein *are* things creeping
innumerable,
both small and great beasts.
26 There go the ships:
there is that leviathan,
whom thou hast made to
play therein.
27 These wait all upon thee;
that thou mayest give *them*
their meat in due season.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

28 *That* thou givest them they gather:
thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.
29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled:
thou takest away their breath, they die,
and return to their dust.
30 Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created:
and thou renewest the face of the earth.
31 The glory of the Lord shall endure for ever:
the Lord shall rejoice in his works.
32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth:
he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.
33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live:
I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.
34 My meditation of him shall be sweet:
I will be glad in the Lord.
35 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth,
and let the wicked be no more.
Bless thou the Lord, O my soul.
Praise ye the Lord.

God cares for His own

105 O give thanks unto the Lord;
call upon his name:
make known his deeds among the people.
2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him:
talk ye of all his wondrous works.
3 Glory ye in his holy name:
let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord.
4 Seek the Lord, and his strength:
seek his face evermore.
5 Remember his marvelous works that he hath done;
his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;
6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant,
ye children of Jacob his chosen.
7 He *is* the Lord our God:
his judgments *are* in all the earth.
8 He hath remembered his covenant for ever,
the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations.
9 Which *covenant* he made with Abraham,
and his oath unto Isaac;
10 and confirmed the same unto Jacob for a law,
and to Israel *for* an everlasting covenant:
11 saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan,
the lot of your inheritance.
12 When they were *but* a few men in number;
yea, very few, and strangers in it;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

18 when they went from one nation to another,
from *one* kingdom to another people;
14 he suffered no man to do them wrong:
yea, he reproved kings for their sakes;
15 *saying*, Touch not mine anointed,
and do my prophets no harm.
16 Moreover he called for a famine upon the land:
he brake the whole staff of bread.
17 He sent a man before them,
even Joseph, *who* was sold for a servant:
18 whose feet they hurt with fetters:
he was laid in iron:
19 until the time that his word came:
the word of the Lord tried him.
20 The king sent and loosed him;
even the ruler of the people,
and let him go free.
21 He made him lord of his house,
and ruler of all his substance:
22 to bind his princes at his pleasure;
and teach his senators wisdom.
23 Israel also came into Egypt;
and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham.
24 And he increased his people greatly;
and made them stronger than their enemies.
25 He turned their heart to hate his people,
to deal subtilely with his servants.
26 He sent Moses his servant;
and Aaron whom he had chosen.
27 They showed his signs among them,
and wonders in the land of Ham.
28 He sent darkness, and made it dark;
and they rebelled not against his word.
29 He turned their waters into blood,
and slew their fish.
30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance,
in the chambers of their kings.
31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies,
and lice in all their coasts.
32 He gave them hail for rain,
and flaming fire in their land.
33 He smote their vines also and their fig trees;
and brake the trees of their coasts.
34 He spake, and the locusts came,
and caterpillars, and that without number,
35 and did eat up all the herbs in their land,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and devoured the fruit of their ground.
36 He smote also all the firstborn in their land,
the chief of all their strength.
37 He brought them forth also with silver and gold:
and *there was* not one feeble *person* among their tribes.
38 Egypt was glad when they departed:
for the fear of them fell upon them.
39 He spread a cloud for a covering;
and fire to give light in the night.
40 *The people* asked, and he brought quails,
and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.
41 He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out;
they ran in the dry places *like* a river.
42 For he remembered his holy promise,
and Abraham his servant.
43 And he brought forth his people with joy,
and his chosen with gladness:
44 and gave them the lands of the heathen:
and they inherited the labor of the people;
45 that they might observe his statutes,
and keep his laws.
Praise ye the Lord.

Man's ungratefulness

106 Praise ye the Lord.
O give thanks unto the Lord; for *he is* good:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the Lord?
Who can show forth all his praise?
3 Blessed *are* they that keep judgment,
and he that doeth righteousness at all times.
4 Remember me, O Lord,
with the favor *that thou bearest unto* thy people:
O visit me with thy salvation;
5 that I may see the good of thy chosen,
that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation,
that I may glory with thine inheritance.
6 We have sinned with our fathers,
we have committed iniquity,
we have done wickedly.
7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt;
they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies;
but provoked *him* at the sea,
even at the Red sea.
8 Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake,
that he might make his mighty power to be known.
9 He rebuked the Red sea also,
and it was dried up:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

so he led them through the depths,
as through the wilderness.
10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated *them*,
and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.
11 And the waters covered their enemies:
there was not one of them left.
12 Then believed they his words;
they sang his praise.
13 They soon forgat his works;
they waited not for his counsel:
14 but lusted exceedingly in the wilderness,
and tempted God in the desert.
15 And he gave them their request;
but sent leanness into their soul.
16 They envied Moses also in the camp,
and Aaron the saint of the Lord.
17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan,
and covered the company of Abiram.
18 And a fire was kindled in their company;
the flame burned up the wicked.
19 They made a calf in Horeb,
and worshipped the molten image.
20 Thus they changed their glory
into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.
21 They forgat God their saviour,
which had done great things in Egypt;
22 wondrous works in the land of Ham,
and terrible things by the Red sea.
23 Therefore he said that he would destroy them,
had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach,
to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them*.
24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land,
they believed not his word:
25 but murmured in their tents,
and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord.
26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them,
to overthrow them in the wilderness:
27 to overthrow their seed also among the nations,
and to scatter them in the lands.
28 They joined themselves also unto Baal-peor,
and ate the sacrifices of the dead.
29 Thus they provoked *him* to anger with their inventions:
and the plague brake in upon them.
30 Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and so the plague was stayed.
31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for ever more.
32 They angered *him* also at the waters of strife,
so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:
33 because they provoked his spirit,
so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.
34 They did not destroy the nations,
concerning whom the Lord commanded them:
35 but were mingled among the heathen,
and learned their works.
36 And they served their idols:
which were a snare unto them.
37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons
and their daughters unto devils,
38 and shed innocent blood,
even the blood of their sons and of their daughters,
whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan:
and the land was polluted with blood.
39 Thus were they defiled with their own works,
and went a whoring with their own inventions.
40 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people,
insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.
41 And he gave them into the hand of the heathen;
and they that hated them ruled over them.
42 Their enemies also oppressed them,
and they were brought into subjection under their hand.
43 Many times did he deliver them;
but they provoked *him* with their counsel,
and were brought low for their iniquity.
44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction,
when he heard their cry:
45 and he remembered for them his covenant,
and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.
46 He made them also to be pitied
of all those that carried them captives.
47 Save us, O Lord our God,
and gather us from among the heathen,
to give thanks unto thy holy name,
and to triumph in thy praise.
48 Blessed *be* the Lord God of Israel
from everlasting to everlasting:
and let all the people say, Amen.
Praise ye the Lord.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

God's goodness

107 O give thanks unto the Lord, for *he is* good:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 Let the redeemed of the Lord say *so*,
whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;
3 and gathered them out of the lands,
from the east, and from the west,
from the north, and from the south.
4 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way;
they found no city to dwell in.
5 Hungry and thirsty,
their soul fainted in them.
6 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble,
and he delivered them out of their distresses.
7 And he led them forth by the right way,
that they might go to a city of habitation.
8 Oh that *men* would praise the Lord *for* his goodness,
and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!
9 For he satisfieth the longing soul,
and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.
10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death,
being bound in affliction and iron;
11 because they rebelled against the words of God,
and contemned the counsel of the Most High:
12 therefore he brought down their heart with labor;
they fell down, and *there was* none to help.
13 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble,
and he saved them out of their distresses.
14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death,
and brake their bands in sunder.
15 Oh that *men* would praise the Lord *for* his goodness,
and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!
16 For he hath broken the gates of brass,
and cut the bars of iron in sunder.
17 Fools, because of their transgression,
and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.
18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat;
and they draw near unto the gates of death.
19 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble,
and he saveth them out of their distresses.
20 He sent his word, and healed them,
and delivered *them* from their destructions.
21 Oh that *men* would praise the Lord *for* his goodness.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

 Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and *for* his wonderful works
to the children of men!
22 And let them sacrifice the
sacrifices of thanksgiving,
and declare his works with
rejoicing.
23 They that go down to the sea
in ships,
that do business in great
waters;
24 these see the works of the
Lord,
and his wonders in the deep.
25 For he commandeth, and
raiseth the stormy wind,
which lifteth up the waves
thereof.
26 They mount up to the heav-
en,
they go down again to the
depths:
their soul is melted because
of trouble.
27 They reel to and fro,
and stagger like a drunken
man,
and are at their wit's end.
28 Then they cry unto the Lord
in their trouble,
and he bringeth them out of
their distresses.
29 He maketh the storm a calm,
so that the waves thereof are
still.
30 Then are they glad because
they be quiet;
so he bringeth them unto
their desired haven.
31 Oh that *men* would praise
the Lord *for* his goodness,
and *for* his wonderful works
to the children of men!
32 Let them exalt him also in
the congregation of the
people,
and praise him in the assem-
bly of the elders.
33 He turneth rivers into a wil-
derness,
and the watersprings into
dry ground;
34 a fruitful land into barren-
ness,
for the wickedness of them
that dwell therein.
35 He turneth the wilderness
into a standing water,
and dry ground into water-
springs.
36 And there he maketh the
hungry to dwell,
that they may prepare a city
for habitation;
37 and sow the fields, and plant
vineyards,
which may yield fruits of in-
crease.
38 He blesseth them also, so
that they are multiplied
greatly;
and suffereth not their cattle
to decrease.
39 Again, they are minished and
brought low
through oppression, affliction,
and sorrow.
40 He poureth contempt upon
princes,
and causeth them to wander
in the wilderness, *where*
there is no way.
41 Yet setteth he the poor on
high from affliction,
and maketh *him* families like
a flock.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

42 The righteous shall see *it*, and rejoice:
and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.
43 Whoso *is* wise, and will observe these *things*,
even they shall understand the loving-kindness of the Lord.

"Vain is the help of man"

108 O God, my heart is fixed;
I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.
2 Awake, psaltery and harp:
I *myself* will awake early.
3 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people:
and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.
4 For thy mercy *is* great above the heavens:
and thy truth *reacheth* unto the clouds.
5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens:
and thy glory above all the earth;
6 that thy beloved may be delivered:
save *with* thy right hand, and answer me.
7 God hath spoken in his holiness;
I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem,
and mete out the valley of Succoth.
8 Gilead *is* mine; Manasseh *is* mine;
Ephraim also *is* the strength of mine head;
Judah *is* my lawgiver;
9 Moab *is* my washpot;
over Edom will I cast out my shoe;
over Philistia will I triumph.
10 Who will bring me into the strong city?
Who will lead me into Edom?
11 *Wilt* not *thou*, O God, *who* hast cast us off?
And wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?
12 Give us help from trouble:
for vain *is* the help of man.
13 Through God we shall do valiantly:
for he *it is that* shall tread down our enemies.

Avenge thy Name, O God

109 Hold not thy peace, O God of my praise;
2 for the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me:
they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.
3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred;
and fought against me without a cause.
4 For my love they are my adversaries:
but I *give myself unto* prayer.
5 And they have rewarded me evil for good,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and hatred for my love.
6 Set thou a wicked man over him:
and let Satan stand at his right hand.
7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned:
and let his prayer become sin.
8 Let his days be few;
and let another take his office.
9 Let his children be fatherless,
and his wife a widow.
10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg:
let them seek *their bread* also out of their desolate places.
11 Let the extortioner catch all that he hath;
and let the strangers spoil his labor.
12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him:
neither let there be any to favor his fatherless children.
13 Let his posterity be cut off;
and in the generation following let their name be blotted out.
14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the Lord;
and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.
15 Let them be before the Lord continually,
that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth.
16 Because that he remembered not to show mercy,
but persecuted the poor and needy man,
that he might even slay the broken in heart.
17 As he loved cursing,
so let it come unto him:
as he delighted not in blessing,
so let it be far from him.
18 As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment,
so let it come into his bowels like water,
and like oil into his bones.
19 Let it be unto him as the garment *which* covereth him,
and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.
20 *Let* this *be* the reward of mine adversaries from the Lord,
and of them that speak evil against my soul.
21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, for thy name's sake:
because thy mercy *is* good, deliver thou me.
22 For I *am* poor and needy,
and my heart is wounded within me.
23 I am gone like the shadow when it declineth:
I am tossed up and down as the locust.
24 My knees are weak through fasting;
and my flesh faileth of fatness.
25 I became also a reproach unto them:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

when they looked upon me
they shook their heads.
26 Help me, O Lord my God:
O save me according to thy mercy:
27 that they may know that this *is* thy hand;
that thou, Lord, hast done it.
28 Let them curse, but bless thou:
when they arise, let them be ashamed;
but let thy servant rejoice.
29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame;
and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.
30 I will greatly praise the Lord with my mouth;
yea, I will praise him among the multitude.
31 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor,
to save *him* from those that condemn his soul.

A prophecy about Christ

110 The Lord said unto my Lord,
Sit thou at my right hand,
until I make thine enemies thy footstool.
2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion:
rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.
3 Thy people *shall be* willing in the day of thy power,
in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning:
thou hast the dew of thy youth.
4 The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent,
Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.
5 The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath.
6 He shall judge among the heathen,
he shall fill *the places* with the dead bodies;
he shall wound the heads over many countries.
7 He shall drink of the brook in the way:
therefore shall he lift up the head.

The beginning of wisdom

111 Praise ye the Lord.
I will praise the Lord with *my* whole heart,
in the assembly of the upright,
and *in* the congregation.
2 The works of the Lord *are* great,
sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.
3 His work *is* honorable and glorious:
and his righteousness endureth for ever.
4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

the Lord *is* gracious and full of compassion.
5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him:
he will ever be mindful of his covenant.
6 He hath showed his people the power of his works,
that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.
7 The works of his hands *are* verity and judgment;
all his commandments *are* sure.
8 They stand fast for ever and ever,
and are done in truth and uprightness.
9 He sent redemption unto his people:
he hath commanded his covenant for ever:
holy and reverend *is* his name.
10 The fear of the Lord *is* the beginning of wisdom:
a good understanding have all they that do *his commandments:*
his praise endureth for ever.

The good man's life

112 Praise ye the Lord.
Blessed *is* the man *that* feareth the Lord,
that delighteth greatly in his commandments.
2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth:
the generation of the upright shall be blessed.
3 Wealth and riches *shall be* in his house:
and his righteousness endureth for ever.
4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness:
he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.
5 A good man showeth favor, and lendeth:
he will guide his affairs with discretion.
6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever:
the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.
7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings:
his heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord.
8 His heart *is* established, he shall not be afraid,
until he see *his desire* upon his enemies.
9 He hath dispersed,
he hath given to the poor;
his righteousness endureth for ever;
his horn shall be exalted with honor.
10 The wicked shall see *it,* and be grieved;
he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away:
the desire of the wicked shall perish.

Who is like the Lord?

113 Praise ye the Lord.
Praise, O ye servants of the Lord,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

praise the name of the Lord.
2 Blessed be the name of the Lord
from this time forth and for evermore.
3 From the rising of the sun
unto the going down of the same
the Lord's name *is* to be praised.
4 The Lord *is* high above all nations,
and his glory above the heavens.
5 Who *is* like unto the Lord our God,
who dwelleth on high,
6 who humbleth *himself* to behold
the things that are in heaven, and in the earth!
7 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust,
and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;
8 that he may set *him* with princes,
even with the princes of his people.
9 He maketh the barren woman to keep house,
and to be a joyful mother of children.
Praise ye the Lord.

Our God is powerful

114 When Israel went out of Egypt,
the house of Jacob from a people of strange language;
2 Judah was his sanctuary,
and Israel his dominion.
3 The sea saw *it*, and fled:
Jordan was driven back.
4 The mountains skipped like rams,
and the little hills like lambs.
5 What *ailed* thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest?
thou Jordan, *that* thou wast driven back?
6 ye mountains, *that* ye skipped like rams;
and ye little hills, like lambs?
7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord,
at the presence of the God of Jacob;
8 which turned the rock *into* a standing water,
the flint into a fountain of waters.

Have no other gods

115 Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us,
but unto thy name give glory,
for thy mercy, *and* for thy truth's sake.
2 Wherefore should the heathen say,
Where *is* now their God?
3 But our God *is* in the heavens:
he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.
4 Their idols *are* silver and gold,
the work of men's hands.
5 They have mouths, but they speak not:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

eyes have they, but they see not:
6 they have ears, but they hear not:
noses have they, but they smell not:
7 they have hands, but they handle not:
feet have they, but they walk not:
neither speak they through their throat.
8 They that make them are like unto them;
so is every one that trusteth in them.
9 O Israel, trust thou in the Lord:
he *is* their help and their shield.
10 O house of Aaron, trust in the Lord:
he *is* their help and their shield.
11 Ye that fear the Lord, trust in the Lord:
he *is* their help and their shield.
12 The Lord hath been mindful of us:
he will bless *us;*
he will bless the house of Israel;
he will bless the house of Aaron.
13 He will bless them that fear the Lord,
both small and great.
14 The Lord shall increase you more and more,
you and your children.
15 Ye *are* blessed of the Lord which made heaven and earth.
16 The heaven, *even* the heavens, *are* the Lord's:
but the earth hath he given to the children of men.
17 The dead praise not the Lord,
neither any that go down into silence.
18 But we will bless the Lord from this time forth and for evermore.
Praise the Lord.

How can I thank God?

116 I love the Lord, because he hath heard
my voice *and* my supplications.
2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me,
therefore will I call upon *him* as long as I live.
3 The sorrows of death compassed me,
and the pains of hell gat hold upon me:
I found trouble and sorrow.
4 Then called I upon the name of the Lord;
O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.
5 Gracious *is* the Lord, and righteous;
yea, our God *is* merciful.
6 The Lord preserveth the simple:
I was brought low, and he helped me.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

7 Return unto thy rest, O my soul;
for the Lord hath dealt bountifully with thee.
8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death,
mine eyes from tears,
and my feet from falling.
9 I will walk before the Lord
in the land of the living.
10 I believed, therefore have I spoken:
I was greatly afflicted:
11 I said in my haste,
All men *are* liars.
12 What shall I render unto the Lord
for all his benefits toward me?
13 I will take the cup of salvation,
and call upon the name of the Lord.
14 I will pay my vows unto the Lord
now in the presence of all his people.
15 Precious in the sight of the Lord
is the death of his saints.
16 O Lord, truly I *am* thy servant;
I *am* thy servant,
and the son of thine handmaid:
thou hast loosed my bonds.
17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving,
and will call upon the name of the Lord.
18 I will pay my vows unto the Lord
now in the presence of all his people,
19 in the courts of the Lord's house,
in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem.
Praise ye the Lord.

His truth endures forever

117 O praise the Lord, all ye nations:
praise him, all ye people.
2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us:
and the truth of the Lord *endureth* for ever.
Praise ye the Lord.

God's mercy is unending

118 O give thanks unto the Lord; for *he is* good:
because his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 Let Israel now say,
that his mercy *endureth* for ever.
3 Let the house of Aaron now say,
that his mercy *endureth* for ever.
4 Let them now that fear the Lord say,
that his mercy *endureth* for ever.
5 I called upon the Lord in distress:
the Lord answered me,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and set me in a large place.
6 The Lord *is* on my side;
I will not fear:
what can man do unto me?
7 The Lord taketh my part
with them that help me:
therefore shall I see *my desire* upon them that hate me.
8 *It is* better to trust in the Lord
than to put confidence in man.
9 *It is* better to trust in the Lord
than to put confidence in princes.
10 All nations compassed me about:
but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.
11 They compassed me about;
yea, they compassed me about:
but in the name of the Lord I will destroy them.
12 They compassed me about like bees;
they are quenched as the fire of thorns:
for in the name of the Lord I will destroy them.
13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall:
but the Lord helped me.
14 The Lord *is* my strength and song,
and is become my salvation.
15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation *is* in the tabernacles of the righteous:
the right hand of the Lord doeth valiantly.
16 The right hand of the Lord is exalted:
the right hand of the Lord doeth valiantly.
17 I shall not die, but live,
and declare the works of the Lord.
18 The Lord hath chastened me sore:
but he hath not given me over unto death.
19 Open to me the gates of righteousness:
I will go into them,
and I will praise the Lord:
20 this gate of the Lord,
into which the righteous shall enter.
21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me,
and art become my salvation.
22 The stone *which* the builders refused
is become the head *stone* of the corner.
23 This is the Lord's doing;
it *is* marvelous in our eyes.
24 This *is* the day *which* the Lord hath made;
we will rejoice and be glad in it.
25 Save now, I beseech thee, O Lord:
O Lord, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.
26 Blessed *be* he that cometh in the name of the Lord:
we have blessed you out of the house of the Lord.
27 God *is* the Lord, which hath showed us light:
bind the sacrifice with cords,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

even unto the horns of the altar.
28 Thou *art* my God, and I will praise thee:
thou art my God, I will exalt thee.
29 O give thanks unto the Lord; for *he is* good:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

The eternal power and truth of God's Word

119 Blessed *are* the undefiled in the way,
who walk in the law of the Lord.
2 Blessed *are* they that keep his testimonies,
and that seek him with the whole heart.
3 They also do no iniquity:
they walk in his ways.
4 Thou hast commanded *us* to keep thy precepts diligently.
5 O that my ways were directed
to keep thy statutes!
6 Then shall I not be ashamed,
when I have respect unto all thy commandments.
7 I will praise thee with uprightness of heart,
when I shall have learned thy righteous judgments.
8 I will keep thy statutes:
O forsake me not utterly.
9 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way?
By taking heed *thereto* according to thy word.
10 With my whole heart have I sought thee:
O let me not wander from thy commandments.
11 Thy word have I hid in mine heart,
that I might not sin against thee.
12 Blessed *art* thou, O Lord:
teach me thy statutes.
13 With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.
14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies,
as *much as* in all riches.
15 I will meditate in thy precepts,
and have respect unto thy ways.
16 I will delight myself in thy statutes:
I will not forget thy word.
17 Deal bountifully with thy servant,
that I may live, and keep thy word.
18 Open thou mine eyes,
that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.
19 I *am* a stranger in the earth:
hide not thy commandments from me.
20 My soul breaketh for the longing
that it hath unto thy judgments at all times.
21 Thou hast rebuked the proud *that are* cursed,
which do err from thy commandments.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

22 Remove from me reproach and contempt;
for I have kept thy testimonies.
23 Princes also did sit *and* speak against me:
but thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.
24 Thy testimonies also *are* my delight, *and* my counselors.
25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust:
quicken thou me according to thy word.
26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me:
teach me thy statutes.
27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts:
so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.
28 My soul melteth for heaviness:
strengthen thou me according unto thy word.
29 Remove from me the way of lying:
and grant me thy law graciously.
30 I have chosen the way of truth:
thy judgments have I laid *before me.*
31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies:
O Lord, put me not to shame.
32 I will run the way of thy commandments,
when thou shalt enlarge my heart.
33 Teach me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes;
and I shall keep it *unto* the end.
34 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law;
yea, I shall observe it with *my* whole heart.
35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments;
for therein do I delight.
36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies,
and not to covetousness.
37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity;
and quicken thou me in thy way.
38 Stablish thy word unto thy servant,
who *is devoted* to thy fear.
39 Turn away my reproach which I fear:
for thy judgments *are* good.
40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts:
quicken me in thy righteousness.
41 Let thy mercies come also unto me, O Lord,
even thy salvation, according to thy word.
42 So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me:
for I trust in thy word.
43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth;
for I have hoped in thy judgments.
44 So shall I keep thy law continually
for ever and ever.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

45 And I will walk at liberty:
for I seek thy precepts.
46 I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings,
and will not be ashamed.
47 And I will delight myself in thy commandments,
which I have loved.
48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments,
which I have loved;
and I will meditate in thy statutes.
49 Remember the word unto thy servant,
upon which thou hast caused me to hope.
50 This *is* my comfort in my affliction:
for thy word hath quickened me.
51 The proud have had me greatly in derision:
yet have I not declined from thy law.
52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O Lord;
and have comforted myself.
53 Horror hath taken hold upon me
because of the wicked that forsake thy law.
54 Thy statutes have been my songs
in the house of my pilgrimage.
55 I have remembered thy name, O Lord, in the night,
and have kept thy law.
56 This I had,
because I kept thy precepts.
57 *Thou art* my portion, O Lord:
I have said that I would keep thy words.
58 I entreated thy favor with *my* whole heart:
be merciful unto me according to thy word.
59 I thought on my ways,
and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.
60 I made haste, and delayed not
to keep thy commandments.
61 The bands of the wicked have robbed me:
but I have not forgotten thy law.
62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee
because of thy righteous judgments.
63 I *am* a companion of all *them* that fear thee,
and of them that keep thy precepts.
64 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy:
teach me thy statutes.
65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O Lord,
according unto thy word.
66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge:
for I have believed thy commandments.
67 Before I was afflicted I went astray:
but now have I kept thy word.
68 Thou *art* good, and doest good:
teach me thy statutes.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

69 The proud have forged a lie against me:
but I will keep thy precepts with *my* whole heart.
70 Their heart is as fat as grease:
but I delight in thy law.
71 *It is* good for me that I have been afflicted;
that I might learn thy statutes.
72 The law of thy mouth *is* better unto me
than thousands of gold and silver.
73 Thy hands have made me and fashioned me:
give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.
74 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me;
because I have hoped in thy word.
75 I know, O Lord, that thy judgments *are* right,
and *that* thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.
76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort,
according to thy word unto thy servant.
77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live:
for thy law *is* my delight.
78 Let the proud be ashamed;
for they dealt perversely with me without a cause:
but I will meditate in thy precepts.
79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me,
and those that have known thy testimonies.
80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes;
that I be not ashamed.
81 My soul fainteth for thy salvation:
but I hope in thy word.
82 Mine eyes fail for thy word,
saying, When wilt thou comfort me?
83 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke;
yet do I not forget thy statutes.
84 How many *are* the days of thy servant?
When wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?
85 The proud have digged pits for me,
which *are* not after thy law.
86 All thy commandments *are* faithful:
they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.
87 They had almost consumed me upon earth;
but I forsook not thy precepts.
88 Quicken me after thy lovingkindness;
so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.
89 For ever, O Lord, thy word is settled in heaven.
90 Thy faithfulness *is* unto all generations:
thou hast established the earth,
and it abideth.
91 They continue this day ac-

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

cording to thine ordinances:
for all *are* thy servants.
92 Unless thy law *had been* my delights,
I should then have perished in mine affliction.
93 I will never forget thy precepts:
for with them thou hast quickened me.
94 I *am* thine, save me;
for I have sought thy precepts.
95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me:
but I will consider thy testimonies.
96 I have seen an end of all perfection:
but thy commandment *is* exceeding broad.
97 O how love I thy law!
It *is* my meditation all the day.
98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies:
for they *are* ever with me.
99 I have more understanding than all my teachers:
for thy testimonies *are* my meditation.
100 I understand more than the ancients,
because I keep thy precepts.
101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way,
that I might keep thy word.
102 I have not departed from thy judgments:
for thou hast taught me.
103 How sweet are thy words unto my taste!
yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth.
104 Through thy precepts I get understanding:
therefore I hate every false way.
105 Thy word *is* a lamp unto my feet,
and a light unto my path.
106 I have sworn, and I will perform *it*,
that I will keep thy righteous judgments.
107 I am afflicted very much:
quicken me, O Lord, according unto thy word.
108 Accept, I beseech thee, the freewill offerings of my mouth, O Lord,
and teach me thy judgments.
109 My soul *is* continually in my hand:
yet do I not forget thy law.
110 The wicked have laid a snare for me:
yet I erred not from thy precepts.
111 Thy testimonies have I taken as a heritage for ever:
for they *are* the rejoicing of my heart.
112 I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes
always, *even unto* the end.
113 I hate *vain* thoughts:
but thy law do I love.
114 Thou *art* my hiding place and my shield:
I hope in thy word.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

115 Depart from me, ye evil-doers:
for I will keep the commandments of my God.
116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live:
and let me not be ashamed of my hope.
117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe:
and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.
118 Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes:
for their deceit *is* falsehood.
119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth *like* dross:
therefore I love thy testimonies.
120 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee;
and I am afraid of thy judgments.
121 I have done judgment and justice:
leave me not to mine oppressors.
122 Be surety for thy servant for good:
let not the proud oppress me.
123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation,
and for the word of thy righteousness.
124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy,
and teach me thy statutes.
125 I *am* thy servant; give me understanding,
that I may know thy testimonies.
126 *It is* time for *thee*, Lord, to work:
for they have made void thy law.
127 Therefore I love thy commandments above gold;
yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem all *thy* precepts *concerning* all *things to be* right;
and I hate every false way.
129 Thy testimonies *are* wonderful:
therefore doth my soul keep them.
130 The entrance of thy words giveth light;
it giveth understanding unto the simple.
131 I opened my mouth, and panted:
for I longed for thy commandments.
132 Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me,
as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.
133 Order my steps in thy word:
and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.
134 Deliver me from the oppression of man:
so will I keep thy precepts.
135 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant;
and teach me thy statutes.
136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes,
because they keep not thy law.
137 Righteous *art* thou, O Lord,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and upright *are* thy judgments.
138 Thy testimonies *that* thou hast commanded
are righteous and very faithful.
139 My zeal hath consumed me,
because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.
140 Thy word *is* very pure:
therefore thy servant loveth it.
141 I *am* small and despised:
yet do not I forget thy precepts.
142 Thy righteousness *is* an everlasting righteousness,
and thy law *is* the truth.
143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me:
yet thy commandments *are* my delights.
144 The righteousness of thy testimonies *is* everlasting:
give me understanding, and I shall live.
145 I cried with *my* whole heart;
hear me, O Lord:
I will keep thy statutes.
146 I cried unto thee;
save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.
147 I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried:
I hoped in thy word.
148 Mine eyes prevent the *night* watches,
that I might meditate in thy word.
149 Hear my voice according unto thy loving-kindness:
O Lord, quicken me according to thy judgment.
150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief:
they are far from thy law.
151 Thou *art* near, O Lord;
and all thy commandments *are* truth.
152 Concerning thy testimonies,
I have known of old
that thou hast founded them for ever.
153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me:
for I do not forget thy law.
154 Plead my cause, and deliver me:
quicken me according to thy word.
155 Salvation *is* far from the wicked:
for they seek not thy statutes.
156 Great *are* thy tender mercies, O Lord:
quicken me according to thy judgments.
157 Many *are* my persecutors and mine enemies;
yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.
158 I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved;
because they kept not thy word.
159 Consider how I love thy precepts:
quicken me, O Lord, according to thy loving-kindness.
160 Thy word *is* true *from* the beginning:
and every one of thy righteous judgments *endureth* for ever.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

161 Princes have persecuted me without a cause:
but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.
162 I rejoice at thy word,
as one that findeth great spoil.
163 I hate and abhor lying:
but thy law do I love.
164 Seven times a day do I praise thee,
because of thy righteous judgments.
165 Great peace have they which love thy law:
and nothing shall offend them.
166 Lord, I have hoped for thy salvation,
and done thy commandments.
167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies;
and I love them exceedingly.
168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies:
for all my ways *are* before thee.
169 Let my cry come near before thee, O Lord:
give me understanding according to thy word.
170 Let my supplication come before thee:
deliver me according to thy word.
171 My lips shall utter praise,
when thou hast taught me thy statutes.
172 My tongue shall speak of thy word:
for all thy commandments *are* righteousness.
173 Let thine hand help me;
for I have chosen thy precepts.
174 I have longed for thy salvation, O Lord;
and thy law *is* my delight.
175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee;
and let thy judgments help me.
176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep:
seek thy servant;
for I do not forget thy commandments.

Prayer for peace

120 In my distress I cried unto the Lord,
and he heard me.
2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips,
and from a deceitful tongue.
3 What shall be given unto thee?
Or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?
4 Sharp arrows of the mighty,
with coals of juniper.
5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in Mesech,
that I dwell in the tents of Kedar!
6 My soul hath long dwelt
with him that hateth peace.
7 I *am for* peace:
but when I speak, they *are* for war.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

The Lord is our Keeper

121 I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills,
from whence cometh my help.
2 My help *cometh* from the Lord,
which made heaven and earth.
3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved:
he that keepeth thee will not slumber.
4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel
shall neither slumber nor sleep.
5 The Lord *is* thy keeper:
the Lord *is* thy shade upon thy right hand.
6 The sun shall not smite thee by day,
nor the moon by night.
7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil:
he shall preserve thy soul.
8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in
from this time forth, and even for evermore.

The joy of God's house

122 I was glad when they said unto me,
Let us go into the house of the Lord.
2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.
3 Jersualem is builded as a city that is compact together:
4 whither the tribes go up,
the tribes of the Lord,
unto the testimony of Israel,
to give thanks unto the name of the Lord.
5 For there are set thrones of judgment,
the thrones of the house of David.
6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem:
they shall prosper that love thee.
7 Peace be within thy walls,
and prosperity within thy palaces.
8 For my brethren and companions' sakes,
I will now say, Peace *be* within thee.
9 Because of the house of the Lord our God
I will seek thy good.

Look unto God

123 Unto thee lift I up mine eyes,
O thou that dwellest in the heavens.
2 Behold, as the eyes of servants *look* unto the hand of their masters,
and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress;
so our eyes *wait* upon the Lord our God,
until that he have mercy upon us.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord,
have mercy upon us:
for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.
4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease,
and with the contempt of the proud.

The Lord is our Help

124 If *it had* not *been* the Lord who was on our side,
now may Israel say;
2 If *it had* not *been* the Lord who was on our side,
when men rose up against us:
3 then they had swallowed us up quick,
when their wrath was kindled against us:
4 then the waters had overwhelmed us,
the stream had gone over our soul:
5 then the proud waters had gone over our soul.
6 Blessed *be* the Lord,
who hath not given us *as* a prey to their teeth.
7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers:
the snare is broken, and we are escaped.
8 Our help *is* in the name of the Lord,
who made heaven and earth.

The Lord is around us

125 They that trust in the Lord
shall be as mount Zion,
which cannot be removed,
but abideth for ever.
2 *As* the mountains *are* round about Jerusalem,
so the Lord *is* round about his people
from henceforth even for ever.
3 For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous;
lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.
4 Do good, O Lord, unto *those that be* good,
and to *them that are* upright in their hearts.
5 As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways,
the Lord shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity:
but peace *shall be* upon Israel.

Praise for deliverance

126 When the Lord turned again the captivity of Zion,
we were like them that dream.
2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter,
and our tongue with singing:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

then said they among the heathen,
The Lord hath done great things for them.
3 The Lord hath done great things for us;
whereof we are glad.
4 Turn again our captivity, O Lord,
as the streams in the south.
5 They that sow in tears
shall reap in joy.
6 He that goeth forth and weepeth,
bearing precious seed,
shall doubtless come again with rejoicing,
bringing his sheaves *with him.*

The blessing of children

127 Except the Lord build the house,
they labor in vain that build it:
except the Lord keep the city,
the watchman waketh *but* in vain.
2 *It is* vain for you to rise up early,
to sit up late,
to eat the bread of sorrows:
for so he giveth his beloved sleep.
3 Lo, children *are* a heritage of the Lord:
and the fruit of the womb *is his* reward.
4 As arrows *are* in the hand of a mighty man;
so *are* children of the youth.
5 Happy *is* the man that hath his quiver full of them:
they shall not be ashamed,
but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

The godly family

128 Blessed *is* every one that feareth the Lord;
that walketh in his ways.
2 For thou shalt eat the labor of thine hands:
happy *shalt* thou *be*,
and *it shall be* well with thee.
3 Thy wife *shall be* as a fruitful vine
by the sides of thine house:
thy children like olive plants round about thy table.
4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the Lord.
5 The Lord shall bless thee out of Zion:
and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem
all the days of thy life.
6 Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children,
and peace upon Israel.

The wicked ignore God

129 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth,
may Israel now say:
2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

for there the Lord commanded the blessing,
even life for evermore.

Bless the Lord

134 Behold, bless ye the Lord,
all *ye* servants of the Lord,
which by night stand in the house of the Lord.
2 Lift up your hands *in* the sanctuary,
and bless the Lord.
3 The Lord that made heaven and earth
bless thee out of Zion.

Our Lord is good

135 Praise ye the Lord.
Praise ye the name of the Lord;
praise *him*, O ye servants of the Lord.
2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord,
in the courts of the house of our God,
3 praise the Lord;
for the Lord *is* good:
sing praises unto his name;
for *it is* pleasant.
4 For the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself,
and Israel for his peculiar treasure.
5 For I know that the Lord *is* great,
and *that* our Lord *is* above all gods.
6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased,
that did he in heaven, and in earth,
in the seas, and all deep places.
7 He causeth the vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth;
he maketh lightnings for the rain;
he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries.
8 Who smote the firstborn of Egypt,
both of man and beast.
9 *Who* sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt,
upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.
10 Who smote great nations,
and slew mighty kings;
11 Sihon king of the Amorites,
and Og king of Bashan,
and all the kingdoms of Canaan:
12 and gave their land *for* a heritage,
a heritage unto Israel his people.
13 Thy name, O Lord, *endureth* for ever;
and thy memorial, O Lord, throughout all generations.
14 For the Lord will judge his people,
and he will repent himself concerning his servants.
15 The idols of the heathen *are* silver and gold,
the work of men's hands.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

16 They have mouths, but they speak not;
eyes have they, but they see not;
17 they have ears, but they hear not;
neither is there *any* breath in their mouths.
18 They that make them are like unto them:
so is every one that trusteth in them.
19 Bless the Lord, O house of Israel:
bless the Lord, O house of Aaron:
20 bless the Lord, O house of Levi:
ye that fear the Lord, bless the Lord.
21 Blessed be the Lord out of Zion,
which dwelleth at Jerusalem.
Praise ye the Lord.

Remember His mercy

136 O give thanks unto the Lord; for *he is* good:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 O give thanks unto the God of gods:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
3 O give thanks to the Lord of lords:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
4 To him who alone doeth great wonders:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
5 To him that by wisdom made the heavens:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
6 To him that stretched out the earth above the waters:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
7 To him that made great lights:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
8 the sun to rule by day:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
9 the moon and stars to rule by night:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
10 To him that smote Egypt in their firstborn:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
11 and brought out Israel from among them:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
12 with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
13 To him which divided the Red sea into parts:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
14 and made Israel to pass through the midst of it:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
15 but overthrew Pharaoh and

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

his host in the Red sea:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
16 To him which led his people through the wilderness:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
17 To him which smote great kings:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
18 and slew famous kings:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
19 Sihon king of the Amorites:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
20 and Og the king of Bashan:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
21 and gave their land for a heritage:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
22 *even* a heritage unto Israel his servant:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
23 Who remembered us in our low estate:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
24 and hath redeemed us from our enemies:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
25 Who giveth food to all flesh:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven:
for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

Torment of the captive

137 By the rivers of Babylon,
there we sat down, yea, we wept,
when he remembered Zion.
2 We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.
3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song;
and they that wasted us *required of us* mirth, *saying*,
Sing us *one* of the songs of Zion.
4 How shall we sing the Lord's song in a strange land?
5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem,
let my right hand forget *her cunning*.
6 If I do not remember thee,
let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth;
if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.
7 Remember, O Lord, the children of Edom
in the day of Jerusalem;
who said, Rase *it*, rase *it*,
even to the foundation thereof.
8 O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed;
happy *shall he be*, that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.
9 Happy *shall he be*, that taketh and dasheth
thy little ones against the stones.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

The Lord is close

138 I will praise thee with my whole heart:
before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.
2 I will worship toward thy holy temple,
and praise thy name for thy loving-kindness and for thy truth:
for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.
3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me,
and strengthenedst me *with* strength in my soul.
4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord,
when they hear the words of thy mouth.
5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the Lord:
for great *is* the glory of the Lord.
6 Though the Lord *be* high,
yet hath he respect unto the lowly:
but the proud he knoweth afar off.
7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me:
thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies,
and thy right hand shall save me.
8 The Lord will perfect *that which* concerneth me:
thy mercy, O Lord, *endureth* for ever:
forsake not the works of thine own hands.

"Search me, O God"

139 O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known *me.*
2 Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising;
thou understandest my thought afar off.
3 Thou compassest my path and my lying down,
and art acquainted *with* all my ways.
4 For *there is* not a word in my tongue,
but, lo, O Lord, thou knowest it altogether.
5 Thou hast beset me behind and before,
and laid thine hand upon me.
6 *Such* knowledge *is* too wonderful for me;
it is high, I cannot *attain* unto it.
7 Whither shall I go from thy Spirit?
Or whither shall I flee from thy presence?
8 If I ascend up into heaven, thou *art* there:
if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou *art there.*
9 *If* I take the wings of the morning,
and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;
10 even there shall thy hand lead me,
and thy right hand shall hold me.
11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

even the night shall be light about me.
12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee;
but the night shineth as the day:
the darkness and the light *are* both alike *to thee.*
13 For thou hast possessed my reins:
thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.
14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully *and* wonderfully made:
marvelous *are* thy works;
and *that* my soul knoweth right well.
15 My substance was not hid from thee
when I was made in secret, *and* curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.
16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect;
and in thy book all *my members* were written,
which in continuance were fashioned,
when *as yet there was* none of them.
17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God!
How great is the sum of them!
18 *If* I should count them, they are more in number than the sand:
when I awake, I am still with thee.
19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God:
depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.
20 For they speak against thee wickedly,
and thine enemies take *thy name* in vain.
21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee?
and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?
22 I hate them with perfect hatred:
I count them mine enemies.
23 Search me, O God, and know my heart:
try me, and know my thoughts:
24 and see if *there be any* wicked way in me,
and lead me in the way everlasting.

Prayer for safekeeping

140 Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man:
preserve me from the violent man;
2 which imagine mischiefs in *their* heart;
continually are they gathered together *for* war.
3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent;
adders' poison *is* under their lips. Selah.
4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the wicked;
preserve me from the violent man;
who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords;
they have spread a net by the wayside;
they have set gins for me.
Selah.
6 I said unto the Lord, Thou *art* my God:
hear the voice of my supplications, O Lord.
7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation,
thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.
8 Grant not, O Lord, the desires of the wicked:
further not his wicked device;
lest they exalt themselves.
Selah.
9 *As for* the head of those that compass me about,
let the mischief of their own lips cover them.
10 Let burning coals fall upon them:
let them be cast into the fire;
into deep pits,
that they rise not up again.
11 Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth:
evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow *him*.
12 I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted,
and the right of the poor.
13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name:
the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

Prayer for righteousness

141 Lord, I cry unto thee:
make haste unto me;
give ear unto my voice,
when I cry unto thee.
2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee *as* incense;
and the lifting up of my hands *as* the evening sacrifice.
3 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth;
keep the door of my lips.
4 Incline not my heart to *any* evil thing,
to practise wicked works
with men that work iniquity:
and let me not eat of their dainties.
5 Let the righteous smite me;
it shall be a kindness:
and let him reprove me;
it shall be an excellent oil,
which shall not break my head:
for yet my prayer also *shall be* in their calamities.
6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places,
they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.
7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth,
as when one cutteth and cleaveth *wood* upon the earth.
8 But mine eyes *are* unto thee, O God the Lord:
in thee is my trust;
leave not my soul destitute.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

9 Keep me from the snares *which* they have laid for me,
and the gins of the workers of iniquity.
10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets,
whilst that I withal escape.

When no man cares

142 I cried unto the Lord with my voice;
with my voice unto the Lord did I make my supplication.
2 I poured out my complaint before him;
I showed before him my trouble.
3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me,
then thou knewest my path.
In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.
4 I looked on *my* right hand, and beheld,
but *there was* no man that would know me:
refuge failed me;
no man cared for my soul.
5 I cried unto thee, O Lord:
I said, Thou *art* my refuge *and* my portion in the land of the living.
6 Attend unto my cry;
for I am brought very low:
deliver me from my persecutors;
for they are stronger than I.
7 Bring my soul out of prison,
that I may praise thy name:
the righteous shall compass me about;
for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

Prayer for direction

143 Hear my prayer, O Lord,
give ear to my supplications:
in thy faithfulness answer me,
and in thy righteousness.
2 And enter not into judgment with thy servant:
for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.
3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul;
he hath smitten my life down to the ground;
he hath made me to dwell in darkness,
as those that have been long dead.
4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me;
my heart within me is desolate.
5 I remember the days of old;
I meditate on all thy works;
I muse on the work of thy hands.
6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee:
my soul *thirsteth* after thee,
as a thirsty land. Selah.
7 Hear me speedily, O Lord;
my spirit faileth:
hide not thy face from me,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

lest I be like unto them that
go down into the pit.
8 Cause me to hear thy loving-
kindness in the morning;
for in thee do I trust:
cause me to know the way
wherein I should walk;
for I lift up my soul unto
thee.
9 Deliver me, O Lord, from
mine enemies:
I flee unto thee to hide me.
10 Teach me to do thy will;
for thou *art* my God:
thy Spirit *is* good;
lead me into the land of up-
rightness.
11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy
name's sake:
for thy righteousness' sake
bring my soul out of
trouble.
12 And of thy mercy cut off
mine enemies,
and destroy all them that af-
flict my soul:
for I *am* thy servant.

Happiness in trust

144 Blessed *be* the Lord
my strength,
which teacheth my hands to
war,
and my fingers to fight:
2 my goodness, and my fort-
ress;
my high tower, and my de-
liverer;
my shield, and *he* in whom I
trust;
who subdueth my people un-
der me.
3 Lord, what *is* man, that thou
takest knowledge of him!
or the son of man, that thou
makest account of him!
4 Man is like to vanity:
his days *are* as a shadow that
passeth away.
5 Bow thy heavens, O Lord,
and come down:
touch the mountains, and
they shall smoke.
6 Cast forth lightning, and
scatter them:
shoot out thine arrows, and
destroy them.
7 Send thine hand from above;
rid me, and deliver me out
of great waters,
from the hand of strange
children;
8 whose mouth speaketh van-
ity,
and their right hand *is* a
right hand of falsehood.
9 I will sing a new song unto
thee, O God:
upon a psaltery *and* an in-
strument of ten strings
will I sing praises unto thee.
10 *It is he* that giveth salvation
unto kings:
who delivereth David his
servant from the hurtful
sword.
11 Rid me, and deliver me from
the hand of strange chil-
dren,
whose mouth speaketh van-
ity,
and their right hand *is* a
right hand of falsehood:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

that our sons *may be* as plants grown up in their youth;
that our daughters *may be* as corner stones,
polished *after* the similitude of a palace:
13 *that* our garners *may be* full, affording all manner of store;
that our sheep may bring forth thousands
and ten thousands in our streets:
14 *that* our oxen *may be* strong to labor;
that there be no breaking in, nor going out;
that *there be* no complaining in our streets.
15 Happy *is that* people, that is in such a case:
yea, happy *is that* people, whose God *is* the Lord.

The Lord will hear us

145 I will extol thee, my God, O King;
and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.
2 Every day will I bless thee;
and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.
3 Great *is* the Lord, and greatly to be praised;
and his greatness *is* unsearchable.
4 One generation shall praise thy works to another,
and shall declare thy mighty acts.
5 I will speak of the glorious honor of thy majesty,
and of thy wondrous works.
6 And *men* shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts:
and I will declare thy greatness.
7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness,
and shall sing of thy righteousness.
8 The Lord *is* gracious, and full of compassion;
slow to anger, and of great mercy.
9 The Lord *is* good to all:
and his tender mercies *are* over all his works.
10 All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord;
and thy saints shall bless thee.
11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom,
and talk of thy power;
12 to make known to the sons of men his mighty acts,
and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.
13 Thy kingdom *is* an everlasting kingdom,
and thy dominion *endureth* throughout all generations.
14 The Lord upholdeth all that fall,
and raiseth up all *those that be* bowed down.
15 The eyes of all wait upon thee;
and thou givest them their meat in due season.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

16 Thou openest thine hand,
and satisfiest the desire of
every living thing.
17 The Lord *is* righteous in all
his ways,
and holy in all his works.
18 The Lord *is* nigh unto all
them that call upon him,
to all that call upon him in
truth.
19 He will fulfil the desire of
them that fear him:
he also will hear their cry,
and will save them.
20 The Lord preserveth all
them that love him:
but all the wicked will he
destroy.
21 My mouth shall speak the
praise of the Lord:
and let all flesh bless his
holy name for ever and
ever.

God is all-powerful

146 Praise ye the Lord.
Praise the Lord, O my soul.
2 While I live will I praise the
Lord:
I will sing praises unto my
God while I have any be-
ing.
3 Put not your trust in princes,
nor in the son of man,
in whom *there is* no help.
4 His breath goeth forth,
he returneth to his earth;
in that very day his thoughts
perish.
5 Happy *is he* that *hath* the
God of Jacob for his help,
whose hope *is* in the Lord his
God:
6 which made heaven, and
earth,
the sea, and all that therein
is:
which keepeth truth for ever:
7 which executeth judgment
for the oppressed:
which giveth food to the
hungry.
The Lord looseth the prison-
ers:
8 the Lord openeth *the eyes of*
the blind:
the Lord raiseth them that
are bowed down:
the Lord loveth the right-
eous:
9 the Lord preserveth the
strangers;
he relieveth the fatherless
and widow:
but the way of the wicked
he turneth upside down.
10 The Lord shall reign for
ever,
even thy God, O Zion, unto
all generations.
Praise ye the Lord.

God's kindness

147 Praise ye the Lord:
for *it is* good to sing praises
unto our God;
for *it is* pleasant;
and praise is comely.
2 The Lord doth build up Je-
rusalem:
he gathereth together the
outcasts of Israel.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

3 He healeth the broken in heart,
and bindeth up their wounds.
4 He telleth the number of the stars;
he calleth them all by *their* names.
5 Great *is* our Lord, and of great power:
his understanding *is* infinite.
6 The Lord lifteth up the meek:
he casteth the wicked down to the ground.
7 Sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving;
sing praise upon the harp unto our God:
8 who covereth the heaven with clouds,
who prepareth rain for the earth,
who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.
9 He giveth to the beast his food,
and to the young ravens which cry.
10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse:
he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.
11 The Lord taketh pleasure in them that fear him,
in those that hope in his mercy.
12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem;
praise thy God, O Zion.
13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates;
he hath blessed thy children within thee.
14 He maketh peace *in* thy borders,
and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.
15 He sendeth forth his commandment *upon* earth:
his word runneth very swiftly.
16 He giveth snow like wool:
he scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.
17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels:
who can stand before his cold?
18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them:
he causeth his wind to blow, *and* the waters flow.
19 He showeth his word unto Jacob,
his statutes and his judgments unto Israel.
20 He hath not dealt so with any nation:
and *as for his* judgments, they have not known them.
Praise ye the Lord.

Praise our Creator

148 Praise ye the Lord.
Praise ye the Lord from the heavens:
praise him in the heights.
2 Praise ye him, all his angels:
praise ye him, all his hosts.
3 Praise ye him, sun and moon:
praise him, all ye stars of light.
4 Praise him, ye heavens of heavens,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and ye waters that *be* above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the Lord:
for he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath also stablished them for ever and ever:
he hath made a decree which shall not pass.

7 Praise the Lord from the earth,
ye dragons, and all deeps:

8 fire, and hail; snow, and vapor;
stormy wind fulfilling his word:

9 mountains, and all hills;
fruitful trees, and all cedars:

10 beasts, and all cattle;
creeping things, and flying fowl:

11 kings of the earth, and all people;
princes, and all judges of the earth:

12 both young men, and maidens;
old men, and children:

13 let them praise the name of the Lord:
for his name alone is excellent;
his glory *is* above the earth and heaven.

14 He also exalteth the horn of his people,
the praise of all his saints;
even of the children of Israel,
a people near unto him.
Praise ye the Lord.

God loves His people

149 Praise ye the Lord.
Sing unto the Lord a new song,
and his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him:
let the children of Zion be joyful in their King.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance:
let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.

4 For the Lord taketh pleasure in his people:
he will beautify the meek with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory:
let them sing aloud upon their beds.

6 *Let* the high *praises* of God *be* in their mouth,
and a two-edged sword in their hand;

7 to execute vengeance upon the heathen,
and punishments upon the people;

8 to bind their kings with chains,
and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9 to execute upon them the judgment written:
this honor have all his saints.
Praise ye the Lord.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

"Praise ye the Lord"

150 Praise ye the Lord.
Praise God in his sanctuary:
praise him in the firmament
of his power.
2 Praise him for his mighty
acts:
praise him according to his
excellent greatness.
3 Praise him with the sound of
the trumpet:
praise him with the psaltery
and harp.
4 Praise him with the timbrel
and dance:
praise him with stringed in-
struments and organs.
5 Praise him upon the loud
cymbals:
praise him upon the high
sounding cymbals.
6 Let every thing that hath
breath praise the Lord.
Praise ye the Lord.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

THE BOOK OF

PROVERBS

1 The Proverbs of Solomon the son
of David, king of Israel:
2 To know wisdom and instruction;
to perceive the words of understanding;
3 to receive the instruction of wisdom,
justice, and judgment, and equity;
4 to give subtility to the simple,
to the young man knowledge and discretion.
5 A wise *man* will hear, and will increase learning;
and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:
6 to understand a proverb, and the interpretation;
the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.
7 The fear of the Lord *is* the beginning of knowledge:
but fools despise wisdom and instruction.
8 My son, hear the instruction of thy father,
and forsake not the law of thy mother:
9 for they *shall be* an ornament of grace unto thy head,
and chains about thy neck.
10 My son, if sinners entice thee,
consent thou not.
11 If they say, Come with us,
let us lay wait for blood,
let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:
12 let us swallow them up alive as the grave;
and whole, as those that go down into the pit:
13 we shall find all precious substance,
we shall fill our houses with spoil:
14 cast in thy lot among us;
let us all have one purse:
15 my son, walk not thou in the way with them;
refrain thy foot from their path:
16 for their feet run to evil,
and make haste to shed blood.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

17 Surely in vain the net is spread
in the sight of any bird.
18 And they lay wait for their *own* blood;
they lurk privily for their *own* lives.
19 So *are* the ways of every one that is greedy of gain;
which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.
20 Wisdom crieth without;
she uttereth her voice in the streets:
21 she crieth in the chief place of concourse,
in the openings of the gates:
in the city she uttereth her words, *saying*,
22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity?
and the scorners delight in their scorning,
and fools hate knowledge?
23 Turn you at my reproof:
behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you,
I will make known my words unto you.
24 Because I have called, and ye refused;
I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;
25 but ye have set at nought all my counsel,
and would none of my reproof:
26 I also will laugh at your calamity;
I will mock when your fear cometh;
27 when your fear cometh as desolation,
and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind;
when distress and anguish cometh upon you.
28 Then shall they call upon me,
but I will not answer;
they shall seek me early,
but they shall not find me:
29 for that they hated knowledge,
and did not choose the fear of the Lord:
30 they would none of my counsel:
they despised all my reproof.
31 Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way,
and be filled with their own devices.
32 For the turning away of the simple shall slay them,
and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.
33 But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely,
and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

God gives wisdom

2 My son, if thou wilt receive my words,
and hide my commandments with thee;
2 so that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom,
and apply thine heart to understanding;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

3 yea, if thou criest after knowledge,
and liftest up thy voice for understanding;
4 if thou seekest her as silver,
and searchest for her as *for* hid treasures;
5 then shalt thou understand the fear of the Lord,
and find the knowledge of God.
6 For the Lord giveth wisdom:
out of his mouth *cometh* knowledge and understanding.
7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous:
he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.
8 He keepeth the paths of judgment,
and preserveth the way of his saints.
9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness,
and judgment, and equity;
yea, every good path.
10 When wisdom entereth into thine heart,
and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;
11 discretion shall preserve thee,
understanding shall keep thee:
12 to deliver thee from the way of the evil *man*,
from the man that speaketh froward things;
13 who leave the paths of uprightness,
to walk in the ways of darkness;
14 who rejoice to do evil,
and delight in the frowardness of the wicked;
15 whose ways *are* crooked,
and *they* froward in their paths:
16 to deliver thee from the strange woman,
even from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words;
17 which forsaketh the guide of her youth,
and forgetteth the covenant of her God.
18 For her house inclineth unto death,
and her paths unto the dead.
19 None that go unto her return again,
neither take they hold of the paths of life.
20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good *men*,
and keep the paths of the righteous.
21 For the upright shall dwell in the land,
and the perfect shall remain in it.
22 But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth,
and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it.

Trust God's direction

3 My son, forget not my law;
but let thine heart keep my commandments:
2 for length of days, and long life,
and peace, shall they add to thee.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee:
bind them about thy neck;
write them upon the table of thine heart:
4 so shalt thou find favor and good understanding
in the sight of God and man.
5 Trust in the Lord with all thine heart;
and lean not unto thine own understanding.
6 In all thy ways acknowledge him,
and he shall direct thy paths.
7 Be not wise in thine own eyes:
fear the Lord, and depart from evil.
8 It shall be health to thy navel,
and marrow to thy bones.
9 Honor the Lord with thy substance,
and with the firstfruits of all thine increase:
10 so shall thy barns be filled with plenty,
and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.
11 My son, despise not the chastening of the Lord;
neither be weary of his correction:
12 for whom the Lord loveth he correcteth;
even as a father the son *in whom* he delighteth.
13 Happy *is* the man *that* findeth wisdom,
and the man *that* getteth understanding:
14 for the merchandise of it *is* better than the merchandise of silver,
and the gain thereof than fine gold.
15 She *is* more precious than rubies:
and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.
16 Length of days *is* in her right hand;
and in her left hand riches and honor.
17 Her ways *are* ways of pleasantness,
and all her paths *are* peace.
18 She *is* a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her:
and happy *is every one* that retaineth her.
19 The Lord by wisdom hath founded the earth;
by understanding hath he established the heavens.
20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up,
and the clouds drop down the dew.
21 My son, let not them depart from thine eyes:
keep sound wisdom and discretion:
22 so shall they be life unto thy soul,
and grace to thy neck.
23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely,
and thy foot shall not stumble.
24 When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.
25 Be not afraid of sudden fear,
neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.
26 For the Lord shall be thy confidence,
and shall keep thy foot from being taken.
27 Withhold not good from them to whom it is due,
when it is in the power of thine hand to do *it*.
28 Say not unto thy neighbor,
Go, and come again, and tomorrow I will give;
when thou hast it by thee.
29 Devise not evil against thy neighbor,
seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.
30 Strive not with a man without cause,
if he have done thee no harm.
31 Envy thou not the oppressor,
and choose none of his ways.
32 For the froward *is* abomination to the Lord:
but his secret *is* with the righteous.
33 The curse of the Lord *is* in the house of the wicked:
but he blesseth the habitation of the just.
34 Surely he scorneth the scorners:
but he giveth grace unto the lowly.
35 The wise shall inherit glory:
but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

Live in the light

4 Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father,
and attend to know understanding.
2 For I give you good doctrine,
forsake ye not my law.
3 For I was my father's son,
tender and only *beloved* in the sight of my mother.
4 He taught me also, and said unto me,
Let thine heart retain my words:
keep my commandments, and live.
5 Get wisdom, get understanding:
forget *it* not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.
6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee:
love her, and she shall keep thee.
7 Wisdom *is* the principal thing;
therefore get wisdom:
and with all thy getting get understanding.
8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee:
she shall bring thee to honor, when thou dost embrace her.
9 She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace:
a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.
10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and the years of thy life shall be many.
11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom;
I have led thee in right paths.
12 When thou goest, thy steps shall not be straitened;
and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.
13 Take fast hold of instruction;
let *her* not go:
keep her; for she *is* thy life.
14 Enter not into the path of the wicked,
and go not in the way of evil *men*.
15 Avoid it, pass not by it,
turn from it, and pass away.
16 For they sleep not, except they have done mischief;
and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause *some* to fall.
17 For they eat the bread of wickedness,
and drink the wine of violence.
18 But the path of the just *is* as the shining light,
that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.
19 The way of the wicked *is* as darkness:
they know not at what they stumble.
20 My son, attend to my words;
incline thine ear unto my sayings.
21 Let them not depart from thine eyes;
keep them in the midst of thine heart.
22 For they *are* life unto those that find them,
and health to all their flesh.
23 Keep thy heart with all diligence;
for out of it *are* the issues of life.
24 Put away from thee a froward mouth,
and perverse lips put far from thee.
25 Let thine eyes look right on,
and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.
26 Ponder the path of thy feet,
and let all thy ways be established.
27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left:
remove thy foot from evil.

The beauty of fidelity

5 My son, attend unto my wisdom,
and bow thine ear to my understanding:
2 that thou mayest regard discretion,
and *that* thy lips may keep knowledge.
3 For the lips of a strange woman drop *as* a honeycomb,
and her mouth *is* smoother than oil:
4 but her end is bitter as wormwood,
sharp as a two-edged sword.
5 Her feet go down to death;
her steps take hold on hell.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life,
her ways are movable, *that* thou canst not know *them.*
7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children,
and depart not from the words of my mouth.
8 Remove thy way far from her,
and come not nigh the door of her house:
9 lest thou give thine honor unto others,
and thy years unto the cruel:
10 lest strangers be filled with thy wealth;
and thy labors *be* in the house of a stranger;
11 and thou mourn at the last,
when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,
12 and say, How have I hated instruction,
and my heart despised reproof;
13 and have not obeyed the voice of my teachers,
nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!
14 I was almost in all evil
in the midst of the congregation and assembly.
15 Drink waters out of thine own cistern,
and running waters out of thine own well.
16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad,
and rivers of waters in the streets.
17 Let them be only thine own,
and not strangers' with thee.
18 Let thy fountain be blessed:
and rejoice with the wife of thy youth.
19 *Let her be as* the loving hind and pleasant roe;
let her breasts satisfy thee at all times;
and be thou ravished always with her love.
20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman,
and embrace the bosom of a stranger?
21 For the ways of man *are* before the eyes of the Lord,
and he pondereth all his goings.
22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself,
and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.
23 He shall die without instruction;
and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

Hot coals surely burn

6 My son, if thou be surety for thy friend,
if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,
2 thou art snared with the words of thy mouth,
thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.
3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself,
when thou art come into the hand of thy friend;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

go, humble thyself, and make
sure thy friend.
4 Give not sleep to thine eyes,
nor slumber to thine eyelids.
5 Deliver thyself as a roe from
the hand *of the hunter*,
and as a bird from the hand
of the fowler.
6 Go to the ant, thou sluggard;
consider her ways, and be
wise:
7 which having no guide,
overseer, or ruler,
8 provideth her meat in the
summer,
and gathereth her food in
the harvest.
9 How long wilt thou sleep, O
sluggard?
When wilt thou arise out of
thy sleep?
10 *Yet* a little sleep, a little
slumber,
a little folding of the hands
to sleep:
11 so shall thy poverty come as
one that traveleth,
and thy want as an armed
man.
12 A naughty person, a wicked
man,
walketh with a froward
mouth.
13 He winketh with his eyes,
he speaketh with his feet,
he teacheth with his fingers;
14 frowardness *is* in his heart,
he deviseth mischief continu-
ally;
he soweth discord.
15 Therefore shall his calamity
come suddenly;
suddenly shall he be broken
without remedy.
16 These six *things* doth the
Lord hate;
yea, seven *are* an abomina-
tion unto him:
17 a proud look, a lying tongue,
and hands that shed inno-
cent blood,
18 a heart that deviseth wicked
imaginations,
feet that be swift in running
to mischief,
19 a false witness *that* speaketh
lies,
and he that soweth discord
among brethren.
20 My son, keep thy father's
commandment,
and forsake not the law of
thy mother:
21 bind them continually upon
thine heart,
and tie them about thy neck.
22 When thou goest, it shall
lead thee;
when thou sleepest, it shall
keep thee;
and *when* thou awakest, it
shall talk with thee.
23 For the commandment *is* a
lamp; and the law *is* light;
and reproofs of instruction
are the way of life:
24 to keep thee from the evil
woman,
from the flattery of the
tongue of a strange wom-
an.
25 Lust not after her beauty in
thine heart;
neither let her take thee with
her eyelids.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

26 For by means of a whorish woman *a man is brought* to a piece of bread:
and the adulteress will hunt for the precious life.
27 Can a man take fire in his bosom,
and his clothes not be burned?
28 Can one go upon hot coals,
and his feet not be burned?
29 So he that goeth in to his neighbor's wife;
whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.
30 *Men* do not despise a thief,
if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;
31 but *if* he be found, he shall restore sevenfold;
he shall give all the substance of his house.
32 *But* whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding:
he *that* doeth it destroyeth his own soul.
33 A wound and dishonor shall he get;
and his reproach shall not be wiped away.
34 For jealousy *is* the rage of a man:
therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.
35 He will not regard any ransom;
neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

Resist temptation

7 My son, keep my words,
and lay up my commandments with thee.
2 Keep my commandments, and live;
and my law as the apple of thine eye.
3 Bind them upon thy fingers,
write them upon the table of thine heart.
4 Say unto wisdom, Thou *art* my sister;
and call understanding *thy* kinswoman:
5 that they may keep thee from the strange woman,
from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words.
6 For at the window of my house
I looked through my casement,
7 and beheld among the simple ones,
I discerned among the youths,
a young man void of understanding,
8 passing through the street near her corner;
and he went the way to her house,
9 in the twilight, in the evening,
in the black and dark night.
10 And, behold, there met him a woman
with the attire of a harlot, and subtile of heart.
11 (She *is* loud and stubborn;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

her feet abide not in her house:
12 now *is she* without, now in the streets,
and lieth in wait at every corner.)
13 So she caught him, and kissed him,
and with an impudent face said unto him,
14 *I have* peace offerings with me;
this day have I paid my vows.
15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee,
diligently to seek thy face,
and I have found thee.
16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry,
with carved *works*, with fine linen of Egypt.
17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.
18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning:
let us solace ourselves with loves.
19 For the goodman *is* not at home,
he is gone a long journey:
20 he hath taken a bag of money with him,
and will come home at the day appointed.
21 With her much fair speech she caused him to yield,
with the flattering of her lips she forced him.
22 He goeth after her straightway,
as an ox goeth to the slaughter,
or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;
23 till a dart strike through his liver;
as a bird hasteth to the snare,
and knoweth not that it *is* for his life.
24 Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children,
and attend to the words of my mouth.
25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways,
go not astray in her paths.
26 For she hath cast down many wounded:
yea, many strong *men* have been slain by her.
27 Her house *is* the way to hell,
going down to the chambers of death.

The source of all

8 Doth not wisdom cry?
and understanding put forth her voice?
2 She standeth in the top of high places,
by the way in the places of the paths.
3 She crieth at the gates,
at the entry of the city,
at the coming in at the doors:
4 Unto you, O men, I call;
and my voice *is* to the sons of man.
5 O ye simple, understand wisdom:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.
6 Hear; for I will speak of excellent things;
and the opening of my lips *shall be* right things.
7 For my mouth shall speak truth;
and wickedness *is* an abomination to my lips.
8 All the words of my mouth *are* in righteousness;
there is nothing froward or perverse in them.
9 They *are* all plain to him that understandeth,
and right to them that find knowledge.
10 Receive my instruction, and not silver;
and knowledge rather than choice gold.
11 For wisdom *is* better than rubies;
and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.
12 I wisdom dwell with prudence,
and find out knowledge of witty inventions.
13 The fear of the Lord *is* to hate evil:
pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way,
and the froward mouth, do I hate.
14 Counsel *is* mine, and sound wisdom:
I *am* understanding; I have strength.
15 By me kings reign,
and princes decree justice.
16 By me princes rule, and nobles,
even all the judges of the earth.
17 I love them that love me;
and those that seek me early shall find me.
18 Riches and honor *are* with me;
yea, durable riches and righteousness.
19 My fruit *is* better than gold, yea, than fine gold;
and my revenue than choice silver.
20 I lead in the way of righteousness,
in the midst of the paths of judgment:
21 that I may cause those that love me to inherit substance;
and I will fill their treasures.
22 The Lord possessed me in the beginning of his way,
before his works of old.
23 I was set up from everlasting,
from the beginning,
or ever the earth was.
24 When *there were* no depths, I was brought forth;
when *there were* no fountains abounding with water.
25 Before the mountains were settled,
before the hills was I brought forth:
26 while as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields,
nor the highest part of the dust of the world.
27 When he prepared the heavens, I *was* there:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

when he set a compass upon
the face of the depth:
28 when he established the
clouds above:
when he strengthened the
fountains of the deep:
29 when he gave to the sea his
decree,
that the waters should not
pass his commandment:
when he appointed the foun-
dations of the earth:
30 then I was by him,
as one brought up *with him:*
and I was daily *his* delight,
rejoicing always before him;
31 rejoicing in the habitable
part of his earth;
and my delights *were* with
the sons of men.
32 Now therefore hearken unto
me, O ye children:
for blessed *are they that*
keep my ways.
33 Hear instruction, and be
wise,
and refuse it not.
34 Blessed *is* the man that hear-
eth me,
watching daily at my gates,
waiting at the posts of my
doors.
35 For whoso findeth me find-
eth life,
and shall obtain favor of the
Lord.
36 But he that sinneth against
me wrongeth his own soul:
all they that hate me love
death.

Benefits of wisdom

9 Wisdom hath builded her
house,
she hath hewn out her seven
pillars:
2 she hath killed her beasts;
she hath mingled her wine;
she hath also furnished her
table.
3 She hath sent forth her
maidens:
she crieth upon the highest
places of the city,
4 Whoso *is* simple, let him
turn in hither:
as for him that wanteth un-
derstanding, she saith to
him,
5 Come, eat of my bread,
and drink of the wine *which*
I have mingled.
6 Forsake the foolish, and live;
and go in the way of under-
standing.
7 He that reproveth a scorner
getteth to himself shame:
and he that rebuketh a wick-
ed *man getteth* himself a
blot.
8 Reprove not a scorner, lest
he hate thee:
rebuke a wise man, and he
will love thee.
9 Give *instruction* to a wise
man, and he will be yet
wiser:
teach a just *man,* and he will
increase in learning.
10 The fear of the Lord *is* the
beginning of wisdom:
and the knowledge of the
Holy *is* understanding.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

11 For by me thy days shall be multiplied,
and the years of thy life shall be increased.
12 If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself:
but *if* thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear *it*.
13 A foolish woman *is* clamorous:
she is simple, and knoweth nothing.
14 For she sitteth at the door of her house,
on a seat in the high places of the city,
15 to call passengers
who go right on their ways:
16 Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither:
and *as for* him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,
17 Stolen waters are sweet,
and bread *eaten* in secret is pleasant.
18 But he knoweth not that the dead *are* there;
and that her guests *are* in the depths of hell.

Contrasts in life

10 A wise son maketh a glad father:
but a foolish son *is* the heaviness of his mother.
2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing:
but righteousness delivereth from death.
3 The Lord will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish:
but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.
4 He becometh poor that dealeth *with* a slack hand:
but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.
5 He that gathereth in summer *is* a wise son:
but he that sleepeth in harvest *is* a son that causeth shame.
6 Blessings *are* upon the head of the just:
but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
7 The memory of the just *is* blessed:
but the name of the wicked shall rot.
8 The wise in heart will receive commandments:
but a prating fool shall fall.
9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely:
but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.
10 He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow:
but a prating fool shall fall.
11 The mouth of a righteous *man is* a well of life:
but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
12 Hatred stirreth up strifes:
but love covereth all sins.
13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found:
but a rod *is* for the back of him that is void of understanding.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

14 Wise *men* lay up knowledge:
but the mouth of the foolish
is near destruction.
15 The rich man's wealth *is* his
strong city:
the destruction of the poor
is their poverty.
16 The labor of the righteous
tendeth to life:
the fruit of the wicked to sin.
17 He *is in* the way of life that
keepeth instruction:
but he that refuseth reproof
erreth.
18 He that hideth hatred *with*
lying lips,
and he that uttereth a slan-
der, *is* a fool.
19 In the multitude of words
there wanteth not sin:
but he that refraineth his
lips *is* wise.
20 The tongue of the just *is as*
choice silver:
the heart of the wicked *is*
little worth.
21 The lips of the righteous
feed many:
but fools die for want of wis-
dom.
22 The blessing of the Lord, it
maketh rich,
and he addeth no sorrow
with it.
23 *It is* as sport to a fool to do
mischief:
but a man of understanding
hath wisdom.
24 The fear of the wicked, it
shall come upon him:
but the desire of the right-
eous shall be granted.
25 As the whirlwind passeth, so
is the wicked no *more:*
but the righteous *is* an ever-
lasting foundation.
26 As vinegar to the teeth,
and as smoke to the eyes,
so *is* the sluggard to them
that send him.
27 The fear of the Lord pro-
longeth days:
but the years of the wicked
shall be shortened.
28 The hope of the righteous
shall be gladness:
but the expectation of the
wicked shall perish.
29 The way of the Lord *is*
strength to the upright:
but destruction *shall be* to
the workers of iniquity.
30 The righteous shall never be
removed:
but the wicked shall not in-
habit the earth.
31 The mouth of the just bring-
eth forth wisdom:
but the froward tongue shall
be cut out.
32 The lips of the righteous
know what is acceptable:
but the mouth of the wicked
speaketh frowardness.

The righteous blessed

11 A false balance *is* abom-
ination to the Lord:
but a just weight *is* his de-
light.
2 *When* pride cometh, then
cometh shame:
but with the lowly *is* wisdom.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them:
but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.
4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath:
but righteousness delivereth from death.
5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way:
but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.
6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them:
but transgressors shall be taken in *their own* naughtiness.
7 When a wicked man dieth, *his* expectation shall perish:
and the hope of unjust *men* perisheth.
8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble,
and the wicked cometh in his stead.
9 A hyprocrite with *his* mouth destroyeth his neighbor:
but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.
10 When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth:
and when the wicked perish, *there is* shouting.
11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted:
but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.
12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbor:
but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
13 A talebearer revealeth secrets:
but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.
14 Where no counsel *is*, the people fall:
but in the multitude of counselors *there is* safety.
15 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart *for it:*
and he that hateth suretyship is sure.
16 A gracious woman retaineth honor:
and strong *men* retain riches.
17 The merciful man doeth good to his own soul:
but *he that is* cruel troubleth his own flesh.
18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work:
but to him that soweth righteousness *shall be* a sure reward.
19 As righteousness *tendeth* to life;
so he that pursueth evil *pursueth it* to his own death.
20 They that are of a froward heart *are* abomination to the Lord:
but *such as are* upright in *their* way *are* his delight.
21 *Though* hand *join* in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished:
but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
22 *As* a jewel of gold in a swine's snout,
so is a fair woman which is without discretion.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

23 The desire of the righteous
is only good:
but the expectation of the
wicked *is* wrath.
24 There is that scattereth, and
yet increaseth;
and *there is* that withhold-
eth more than is meet, but
it tendeth to poverty.
25 The liberal soul shall be
made fat:
and he that watereth shall
be watered also himself.
26 He that withholdeth corn,
the people shall curse
him:
but blessing *shall be* upon
the head of him that sell-
eth *it*.
27 He that diligently seeketh
good procureth favor:
but he that seeketh mischief,
it shall come unto him.
28 He that trusteth in his riches
shall fall:
but the righteous shall flour-
ish as a branch.
29 He that troubleth his own
house shall inherit the
wind:
and the fool *shall be* servant
to the wise of heart.
30 The fruit of the righteous *is*
a tree of life;
and he that winneth souls *is*
wise.
31 Behold, the righteous shall
be recompensed in the
earth:
much more the wicked and
the sinner.

In righteousness is life

12 Whoso loveth instruc-
tion loveth knowledge:
but he that hateth reproof *is*
brutish.
2 A good *man* obtaineth favor
of the Lord:
but a man of wicked devices
will he condemn.
3 A man shall not be estab-
lished by wickedness:
but the root of the righteous
shall not be moved.
4 A virtuous woman *is* a crown
to her husband:
but she that maketh ashamed
is as rottenness in his
bones.
5 The thoughts of the right-
eous *are* right:
but the counsels of the wick-
ed *are* deceit.
6 The words of the wicked *are*
to lie in wait for blood:
but the mouth of the upright
shall deliver them.
7 The wicked are overthrown,
and *are* not:
but the house of the right-
eous shall stand.
8 A man shall be commended
according to his wisdom:
but he that is of a perverse
heart shall be despised.
9 *He that is* despised, and hath
a servant, *is* better
than he that honoreth him-
self, and lacketh bread.
10 A righteous *man* regardeth
the life of his beast:
but the tender mercies of
the wicked *are* cruel.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

11 He that tilleth his land shall
be satisfied with bread:
but he that followeth vain
persons is void of under-
standing.
12 The wicked desireth the net
of evil *men:*
but the root of the righteous
yieldeth *fruit.*
13 The wicked is snared by the
transgression of *his* lips:
but the just shall come out
of trouble.
14 A man shall be satisfied with
good by the fruit of *his*
mouth:
and the recompense of a
man's hands shall be rend-
ered unto him.
15 The way of a fool *is* right
in his own eyes:
but he that hearkeneth un-
to counsel *is* wise.
16 A fool's wrath is presently
known:
but a prudent *man* covereth
shame.
17 *He that* speaketh truth
showeth forth righteous-
ness:
but a false witness deceit.
18 There is that speaketh like
the piercings of a sword:
but the tongue of the wise *is*
health.
19 The lip of truth shall be
established for ever:
but a lying tongue *is* but for
a moment.
20 Deceit *is* in the heart of
them that imagine evil:
but to the counselors of
peace *is* joy.
21 There shall no evil happen
to the just:
but the wicked shall be filled
with mischief.
22 Lying lips *are* abomination
to the Lord:
but they that deal truly *are*
his delight.
23 A prudent man concealeth
knowledge:
but the heart of fools pro-
claimeth foolishness.
24 The hand of the diligent
shall bear rule:
but the slothful shall be un-
der tribute.
25 Heaviness in the heart of
man maketh it stoop:
but a good word maketh it
glad.
26 The righteous *is* more ex-
cellent than his neighbor:
but the way of the wicked
seduceth them.
27 The slothful *man* roasteth
not that which he took in
hunting:
but the substance of a dili-
gent man *is* precious.
28 In the way of righteousness
is life;
and *in* the pathway *thereof*
there is no death.

The walk of the wise

13 A wise son *heareth* his
father's instruction:
but a scorner heareth not re-
buke.
2 A man shall eat good by the
fruit of *his* mouth:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

but the soul of the transgressors *shall eat* violence.

3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life:
but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and *hath* nothing:
but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous *man* hateth lying:
but a wicked *man* is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 Righteousness keepeth *him that is* upright in the way:
but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet *hath* nothing:
there is that maketh himself poor, yet *hath* great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life *are* his riches:
but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth:
but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 Only by pride cometh contention:
but with the well advised *is* wisdom.

11 Wealth *gotten* by vanity shall be diminished:
but he that gathereth by labor shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick:
but *when* the desire cometh, *it is* a tree of life.

13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed:
but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

14 The law of the wise *is* a fountain of life,
to depart from the snares of death.

15 Good understanding giveth favor:
but the way of transgressors *is* hard.

16 Every prudent *man* dealeth with knowledge:
but a fool layeth open *his* folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief:
but a faithful ambassador *is* health.

18 Poverty and shame *shall be to* him that refuseth instruction:
but he that regardeth reproof shall be honored.

19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul:
but *it is* abomination to fools to depart from evil.

20 He that walketh with wise *men* shall be wise:
but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

21 Evil pursueth sinners:
but to the righteous good shall be repaid.

22 A good *man* leaveth an inheritance to his children's children:
and the wealth of the sinner *is* laid up for the just.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

23 Much food *is in* the tillage of the poor:
but there is *that is* destroyed for want of judgment.
24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son:
but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.
25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul:
but the belly of the wicked shall want.

The Fountain of Life

14 Every wise woman buildeth her house:
but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.
2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the Lord:
but *he that is* perverse in his ways despiseth him.
3 In the mouth of the foolish *is* a rod of pride:
but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.
4 Where no oxen *are*, the crib *is* clean:
but much increase *is* by the strength of the ox.
5 A faithful witness will not lie:
but a false witness will utter lies.
6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and *findeth it* not:
but knowledge *is* easy unto him that understandeth.
7 Go from the presence of a foolish man,
when thou perceivest not *in him* the lips of knowledge.
8 The wisdom of the prudent *is* to understand his way:
but the folly of fools *is* deceit.
9 Fools make a mock at sin:
but among the righteous *there is* favor.
10 The heart knoweth his own bitterness;
and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.
11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown:
but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.
12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man;
but the end thereof *are* the ways of death.
13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful;
and the end of that mirth *is* heaviness.
14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways:
and a good man *shall be satisfied* from himself.
15 The simple believeth every word:
but the prudent *man* looketh well to his going.
16 A wise *man* feareth, and departeth from evil:
but the fool rageth, and is confident.
17 *He that is* soon angry dealeth foolishly:
and a man of wicked devices is hated.
18 The simple inherit folly:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.
19 The evil bow before the good;
and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.
20 The poor is hated even of his own neighbor:
but the rich *hath* many friends.
21 He that despiseth his neighbor sinneth:
but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy *is* he.
22 Do they not err that devise evil?
But mercy and truth *shall be* to them that devise good.
23 In all labor there is profit:
but the talk of the lips *tendeth* only to penury.
24 The crown of the wise *is* their riches:
but the foolishness of fools *is* folly.
25 A true witness delivereth souls:
but a deceitful *witness* speaketh lies.
26 In the fear of the Lord *is* strong confidence:
and his children shall have a place of refuge.
27 The fear of the Lord *is* a fountain of life,
to depart from the snares of death.
28 In the multitude of people *is* the king's honor:
but in the want of people *is* the destruction of the prince.
29 *He that is* slow to wrath *is* of great understanding:
but *he that is* hasty of spirit exalteth folly.
30 A sound heart *is* the life of the flesh:
but envy the rottenness of the bones.
31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker:
but he that honoreth him hath mercy on the poor.
32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness:
but the righteous hath hope in his death.
33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding:
but *that which is* in the midst of fools is made known.
34 Righteousness exalteth a nation:
but sin *is* a reproach to any people.
35 The king's favor *is* toward a wise servant:
but his wrath is *against* him that causeth shame.

God's delight

15 A soft answer turneth away wrath:
but grievous words stir up anger.
2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright:
but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.
3 The eyes of the Lord *are* in every place,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

beholding the evil and the good.
4 A wholesome tongue *is* a tree of life:
but perverseness therein *is* a breach in the spirit.
5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction:
but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.
6 In the house of the righteous *is* much treasure:
but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.
7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge:
but the heart of the foolish *doeth* not so.
8 The sacrifice of the wicked *is* an abomination to the Lord:
but the prayer of the upright *is* his delight.
9 The way of the wicked *is* an abomination unto the Lord:
but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.
10 Correction *is* grievous unto him that forsaketh the way:
and he that hateth reproof shall die.
11 Hell and destruction *are* before the Lord:
how much more then the hearts of the children of men?
12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him:
neither will he go unto the wise.
13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance:
but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.
14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge:
but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.
15 All the days of the afflicted *are* evil:
but he that is of a merry heart *hath* a continual feast.
16 Better *is* little with the fear of the Lord,
than great treasure and trouble therewith.
17 Better *is* a dinner of herbs where love is,
than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.
18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife:
but *he that is* slow to anger appeaseth strife.
19 The way of the slothful *man is* as a hedge of thorns:
but the way of the righteous *is* made plain.
20 A wise son maketh a glad father:
but a foolish man despiseth his mother.
21 Folly *is* joy to *him that is* destitute of wisdom:
but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.
22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed:
but in the multitude of counselors they are established.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

23 A man hath joy by the
answer of his mouth:
and a word *spoken* in due
season, how good *is it!*
24 The way of life *is* above to
the wise,
that he may depart from
hell beneath.
25 The Lord will destroy the
house of the proud:
but he will establish the bor-
der of the widow.
26 The thoughts of the wicked
are an abomination to the
Lord:
but *the words* of the pure
are pleasant words.
27 He that is greedy of gain
troubleth his own house;
but he that hateth gifts shall
live.
28 The heart of the righteous
studieth to answer:
but the mouth of the wicked
poureth out evil things.
29 The Lord *is* far from the
wicked:
but he heareth the prayer of
the righteous.
30 The light of the eyes re-
joiceth the heart:
and a good report maketh
the bones fat.
31 The ear that heareth the re-
proof of life
abideth among the wise.
32 He that refuseth instruction
despiseth his own soul:
but he that heareth reproof
getteth understanding.
33 The fear of the Lord *is* the
instruction of wisdom;
and before honor *is* humility.

Pride goes before a fall

16 The preparations of the
heart in man,
and the answer of the
tongue, *is* from the Lord.
2 All the ways of a man *are*
clean in his own eyes;
but the Lord weigheth the
spirits.
3 Commit thy works unto the
Lord,
and thy thoughts shall be
established.
4 The Lord hath made all
things for himself:
yea, even the wicked for the
day of evil.
5 Every one *that is* proud in
heart *is* an abomination
to the Lord:
though hand *join* in hand, he
shall not be unpunished.
6 By mercy and truth iniquity
is purged:
and by the fear of the Lord
men depart from evil.
7 When a man's ways please
the Lord,
he maketh even his enemies
to be at peace with him.
8 Better *is* a little with right-
eousness,
than great revenues without
right.
9 A man's heart deviseth his
way:
but the Lord directeth his
steps.
10 A divine sentence *is* in the
lips of the king:
his mouth transgresseth not
in judgment.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

11 A just weight and balance *are* the Lord's:
all the weights of the bag *are* his work.
12 *It is* an abomination to kings to commit wickedness:
for the throne is established by righteousness.
13 Righteous lips *are* the delight of kings;
and they love him that speaketh right.
14 The wrath of a king *is as* messengers of death:
but a wise man will pacify it.
15 In the light of the king's countenance *is* life;
and his favor *is* as a cloud of the latter rain.
16 How much better *is it* to get wisdom than gold!
and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!
17 The highway of the upright *is* to depart from evil:
he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.
18 Pride *goeth* before destruction,
and a haughty spirit before a fall.
19 Better *it is to be* of an humble spirit with the lowly,
than to divide the spoil with the proud.
20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good:
and whoso trusteth in the Lord, happy *is* he.
21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent:
and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.
22 Understanding *is* a well-spring of life unto him that hath it:
but sin *is* a reproach to any but the instruction of fools *is* folly.
23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth,
and addeth learning to his lips.
24 Pleasant words *are as* a honeycomb,
sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.
25 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man;
but the end thereof *are* the ways of death.
26 He that laboreth, laboreth for himself;
for his mouth craveth it of him.
27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil:
and in his lips *there is* as a burning fire.
28 A froward man soweth strife:
and a whisperer separateth chief friends.
29 A violent man enticeth his neighbor,
and leadeth him into the way *that is* not good.
30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things:
moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.
31 The hoary head *is* a crown of glory,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

if it be found in the way of
righteousness.
32 *He that is* slow to anger *is*
better than the mighty;
and he that ruleth his spirit
than he that taketh a city.
33 The lot is cast into the lap;
but the whole disposing
thereof *is* of the Lord.

A cheerful heart

17 Better *is* a dry morsel,
and quietness therewith,
than a house full of sacrifices
with strife.
2 A wise servant shall have
rule over a son that caus-
eth shame,
and shall have part of the in-
heritance among the
brethren.
3 The fining pot *is* for silver,
and the furnace for gold:
but the Lord trieth the
hearts.
4 A wicked doer giveth heed
to false lips;
and a liar giveth ear to a
naughty tongue.
5 Whoso mocketh the poor re-
proacheth his Maker:
and he that is glad at calam-
ities shall not be unpun-
ished.
6 Children's children *are* the
crown of old men;
and the glory of children *are*
their fathers.
7 Excellent speech becometh
not a fool:
much less do lying lips a
prince.
8 A gift *is as* a precious stone
in the eyes of him that
hath it:
whithersoever it turneth, it
prospereth.
9 He that covereth a trans-
gression seeketh love;
but he that repeateth a mat-
ter separateth *very* friends.
10 A reproof entereth more into
a wise man
than a hundred stripes into
a fool.
11 An evil *man* seeketh only
rebellion:
therefore a cruel messenger
shall be sent against him.
12 Let a bear robbed of her
whelps meet a man,
rather than a fool in his
folly.
13 Whoso rewardeth evil for
good,
evil shall not depart from his
house.
14 The beginning of strife *is as*
when one letteth out
water:
therefore leave off conten-
tion, before it be meddled
with.
15 He that justifieth the wick-
ed,
and he that condemneth the
just,
even they both *are* abomina-
tion to the Lord.
16 Wherefore *is there* a price in
the hand of a fool to get
wisdom,
seeing *he hath* no heart *to it?*

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

17 A friend loveth at all times,
and a brother is born for adversity.
18 A man void of understanding striketh hands,
and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.
19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife:
and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.
20 He that hath a froward heart findeth no good:
and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.
21 He that begetteth a fool *doeth it* to his sorrow:
and the father of a fool hath no joy.
22 A merry heart doeth good *like* a medicine:
but a broken spirit drieth the bones.
23 A wicked *man* taketh a gift out of the bosom
to pervert the ways of judgment.
24 Wisdom *is* before him that hath understanding;
but the eyes of a fool *are* in the ends of the earth.
25 A foolish son *is* a grief to his father,
and bitterness to her that bare him.
26 Also to punish the just *is* not good,
nor to strike princes for equity.
27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words:
and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.
28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips *is esteemed* a man of understanding.

A friendly man

18 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh
and intermeddleth with all wisdom.
2 A fool hath no delight in understanding,
but that his heart may discover itself.
3 When the wicked cometh, *then* cometh also contempt,
and with ignominy reproach.
4 The words of a man's mouth *are as* deep waters,
and the wellspring of wisdom *as* a flowing brook.
5 *It is* not good to accept the person of the wicked,
to overthrow the righteous in judgment.
6 A fool's lips enter into contention,
and his mouth calleth for strokes.
7 A fool's mouth *is* his destruction,
and his lips *are* the snare of his soul.
8 The words of a talebearer *are* as wounds,
and they go down into the

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

innermost parts of the belly.
9 He also that is slothful in his work
is brother to him that is a great waster.
10 The name of the Lord *is* a strong tower:
the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.
11 The rich man's wealth *is* his strong city,
and as a high wall in his own conceit.
12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty;
and before honor *is* humility.
13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth *it*,
it *is* folly and shame unto him.
14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity;
but a wounded spirit who can bear?
15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge;
and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.
16 A man's gift maketh room for him,
and bringeth him before great men.
17 *He that is* first in his own cause *seemeth* just;
but his neighbor cometh and searcheth him.
18 The lot causeth contentions to cease,
and parteth between the mighty.
19 A brother offended *is harder to be won* than a strong city:
and *their* contentions *are* like the bars of a castle.
20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth;
and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.
21 Death and life *are* in the power of the tongue:
and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.
22 *Whoso* findeth a wife findeth a good *thing*,
and obtaineth favor of the Lord.
23 The poor useth entreaties;
but the rich answereth roughly.
24 A man *that hath* friends must show himself friendly:
and there is a friend *that* sticketh closer than a brother.

Lending to the Lord

19 Better *is* the poor that walketh in his integrity,
than *he that is* perverse in his lips, and is a fool.
2 Also, *that* the soul *be* without knowledge, *it is* not good;
and he that hasteth with *his* feet sinneth.
3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way:
and his heart fretteth against the Lord.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

4 Wealth maketh many friends;
but the poor is separated from his neighbor.
5 A false witness shall not be unpunished;
and *he that* speaketh lies shall not escape.
6 Many will entreat the favor of the prince:
and every man *is* a friend to him that giveth gifts.
7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him:
how much more do his friends go far from him?
He pursueth *them with* words,
yet they *are* wanting *to him.*
8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul:
he that keepeth understanding shall find good.
9 A false witness shall not be unpunished;
and *he that* speaketh lies shall perish.
10 Delight is not seemly for a fool;
much less for a servant to have rule over princes.
11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger;
and *it is* his glory to pass over a transgression.
12 The king's wrath *is* as the roaring of a lion;
but his favor *is* as dew upon the grass.
13 A foolish son *is* the calamity of his father:
and the contentions of a wife *are* a continual dropping.
14 House and riches *are* the inheritance of fathers:
and a prudent wife *is* from the Lord.
15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep;
and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.
16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul;
but he that despiseth his ways shall die.
17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord;
and that which he hath given will he pay him again.
18 Chasten thy son while there is hope,
and let not thy soul spare for his crying.
19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment:
for if thou deliver *him*, yet thou must do it again.
20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction,
that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.
21 *There are* many devices in a man's heart;
nevertheless the counsel of the Lord, that shall stand.
22 The desire of a man *is* his kindness:
and a poor man *is* better than a liar.
23 The fear of the Lord *tendeth* to life:
and *he that hath it* shall abide satisfied;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

he shall not be visited with evil.
24 A slothful *man* hideth his hand in *his* bosom,
and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.
25 Smite a scorner,
and the simple will beware:
and reprove one that hath understanding,
and he will understand knowledge.
26 He that wasteth *his* father,
and chaseth away *his* mother,
is a son that causeth shame,
and bringeth reproach.
27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction
that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.
28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment:
and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.
29 Judgments are prepared for scorners,
and stripes for the back of fools.

"The candle of the Lord"

20 Wine *is* a mocker,
strong drink *is* raging:
and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.
2 The fear of a king *is* as the roaring of a lion:
whoso provoketh him to anger sinneth *against* his own soul.
3 *It is* an honor for a man to cease from strife:
but every fool will be meddling.
4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold;
therefore shall he beg in harvest, and *have* nothing.
5 Counsel in the heart of man *is like* deep water;
but a man of understanding will draw it out.
6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness:
but a faithful man who can find?
7 The just *man* walketh in his integrity:
his children *are* blessed after him.
8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment
scattereth away all evil with his eyes.
9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean,
I am pure from my sin?
10 Divers weights, *and* divers measures,
both of them *are* alike abomination to the Lord.
11 Even a child is known by his doings,
whether his work *be* pure,
and whether *it be* right.
12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye,
the Lord hath made even both of them.
13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty:
open thine eyes, *and* thou

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 *It is* naught, *it is* naught, saith the buyer:
but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies:
but the lips of knowledge *are* a precious jewel.

16 Take his garment that is surety *for* a stranger:
and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 Bread of deceit *is* sweet to a man;
but afterward his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

18 *Every* purpose is established by counsel:
and with good advice make war.

19 He that goeth about *as* a talebearer revealeth secrets:
therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother,
his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance *may be* gotten hastily at the beginning;
but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil;
but wait on the Lord, and he shall save thee.

23 Divers weights *are* an abomination unto the Lord;
and a false balance *is* not good.

24 Man's goings *are* of the Lord;
how can a man then understand his own way?

25 *It is* a snare to the man *who* devoureth *that which is* holy,
and after vows to make inquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wicked,
and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of man *is* the candle of the Lord,
searching all the inward parts of the belly.

28 Mercy and truth preserve the king:
and his throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men *is* their strength:
and the beauty of old men *is* the gray head.

30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil:
so *do* stripes the inward parts of the belly.

Listen to the poor

21 The king's heart *is* in the hand of the Lord,
as the rivers of water:
he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man *is* right in his own eyes:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

but the Lord pondereth the hearts.

3 To do justice and judgment
is more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice.

4 A high look, and a proud heart,
and the plowing of the wicked, *is* sin.

5 The thoughts of the diligent *tend* only to plenteousness;
but of every one *that is* hasty only to want.

6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue
is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them;
because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man *is* froward and strange:
but *as for* the pure, his work *is* right.

9 *It is* better to dwell in a corner of the housetop,
than with a brawling woman in a wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil:
his neighbor findeth no favor in his eyes.

11 When the scorner is punished,
the simple is made wise:
and when the wise is instructed,
he receiveth knowledge.

12 The righteous *man* wisely considereth the house of the wicked:
but God overthroweth the wicked for *their* wickedness.

13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor,
he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger:
and a reward in the bosom, strong wrath.

15 *It is* joy to the just to do judgment:
but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity.

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding
shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

17 He that loveth pleasure *shall be* a poor man:
he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 The wicked *shall be* a ransom for the righteous,
and the transgressor for the upright.

19 *It is* better to dwell in the wilderness,
than with a contentious and an angry woman.

20 *There is* treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise;
but a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy
findeth life, righteousness, and honor.

22 A wise *man* scaleth the city of the mighty,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue,
keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud *and* haughty scorner *is* his name,
who dealeth in proud wrath.

25 The desire of the slothful killeth him;
for his hands refuse to labor.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long:
but the righteous giveth and spareth not.

27 The sacrifice of the wicked *is* abomination:
how much more, *when* he bringeth it with a wicked mind?

28 A false witness shall perish:
but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face:
but *as for* the upright, he directeth his way.

30 *There is* no wisdom nor understanding
nor counsel against the Lord.

31 The horse *is* prepared against the day of battle:
but safety *is* of the Lord.

"Train up a child"

22 A *good* name *is* rather to be chosen than great riches,
and loving favor rather than silver and gold.

2 The rich and poor meet together:
the Lord *is* the maker of them all.

3 A prudent *man* forseeth the evil, and hideth himself:
but the simple pass on, and are punished.

4 By humility *and* the fear of the Lord *are* riches, and honor, and life.

5 Thorns *and* snares *are* in the way of the froward:
he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

6 Train up a child in the way he should go:
and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

7 The rich ruleth over the poor,
and the borrower *is* servant to the lender.

8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity:
and the rod of his anger shall fail.

9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed;
for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out;
yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 He that loveth pureness of heart,
for the grace of his lips the king *shall be* his friend.

12 The eyes of the Lord preserve knowledge;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and he overthroweth the
words of the transgressor.
13 The slothful *man* saith,
There is a lion without,
I shall be slain in the streets.
14 The mouth of strange women
is a deep pit:
he that is abhorred of the
Lord shall fall therein.
15 Foolishness *is* bound in the
heart of a child;
but the rod of correction
shall drive it far from him.
16 He that oppresseth the poor
to increase his *riches*,
and he that giveth to the
rich,
shall surely *come* to want.
17 Bow down thine ear, and
hear the words of the wise,
and apply thine heart unto
my knowledge.
18 For *it is* a pleasant thing if
thou keep them within
thee;
they shall withal be fitted in
thy lips.
19 That thy trust may be in
the Lord,
I have made known to thee
this day, even to thee.
20 Have not I written to thee
excellent things
in counsels and knowledge,
21 that I might make thee
know the certainty of the
words of truth;
that thou mightest answer
the words of truth to them
that send unto thee?
22 Rob not the poor, because
he *is* poor:
neither oppress the afflicted
in the gate:
23 for the Lord will plead their
cause, and spoil the soul
of those that spoiled them.
24 Make no friendship with an
angry man;
and with a furious man thou
shalt not go;
25 lest thou learn his ways,
and get a snare to thy soul.
26 Be not thou *one* of them that
strike hands,
or of them that are sureties
for debts.
27 If thou hast nothing to pay,
why should he take away thy
bed from under thee?
28 Remove not the ancient
landmark,
which thy fathers have set.
29 Seest thou a man diligent in
his business?
He shall stand before kings;
he shall not stand before
mean *men*.

Good advice

23 When thou sittest to
eat with a ruler,
consider diligently what *is*
before thee:
2 and put a knife to thy
throat,
if thou *be* a man given to ap-
petite.
3 Be not desirous of his dain-
ties:
for they *are* deceitful meat.
4 Labor not to be rich:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

cease from thine own wisdom.
5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not?
For *riches* certainly make themselves wings;
they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.
6 Eat thou not the bread of *him that hath* an evil eye,
neither desire thou his dainty meats:
7 for as he thinketh in his heart, so *is* he:
Eat and drink, saith he to thee;
but his heart *is* not with thee.
8 The morsel *which* thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up,
and lose thy sweet words.
9 Speak not in the ears of a fool:
for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.
10 Remove not the old landmark;
and enter not into the fields of the fatherless:
11 for their Redeemer *is* mighty;
he shall plead their cause with thee.
12 Apply thine heart unto instruction,
and thine ears to the words of knowledge.
13 Withhold not correction from the child:
for *if* thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.
14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod,
and shalt deliver his soul from hell.
15 My son, if thine heart be wise,
my heart shall rejoice, even mine.
16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice,
when thy lips speak right things.
17 Let not thine heart envy sinners;
but *be thou* in the fear of the Lord all the day long.
18 For surely there is an end;
and thine expectation shall not be cut off.
19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise,
and guide thine heart in the way.
20 Be not among winebibbers;
among riotous eaters of flesh:
21 for the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty:
and drowsiness shall clothe *a man* with rags.
22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee,
and despise not thy mother when she is old.
23 Buy the truth, and sell *it* not;
also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice:
and he that begetteth a wise *child* shall have joy of him.
25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad,

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and she that bare thee shall
rejoice.
26 My son, give me thine heart,
and let thine eyes observe
my ways.
27 For a whore *is* a deep ditch;
and a strange woman *is* a
narrow pit.
28 She also lieth in wait as *for*
a prey,
and increaseth the transgres-
sors among men.
29 Who hath woe?
Who hath sorrow?
Who hath contentions?
Who hath babbling?
Who hath wounds without
cause?
Who hath redness of eyes?
30 They that tarry long at the
wine;
they that go to seek mixed
wine.
31 Look not thou upon the wine
when it is red,
when it giveth his color in
the cup,
when it moveth itself aright.
32 At the last it biteth like a
serpent,
and stingeth like an adder.
33 Thine eyes shall behold
strange women,
and thine heart shall utter
perverse things.
34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that
lieth down in the midst of
the sea,
or as he that lieth upon the
top of a mast.
35 They have stricken me, *shalt
thou say, and* I was not
sick;
they have beaten me, *and* I
felt *it* not:
when shall I awake?
I will seek it yet again.

God knows

24 Be not thou envious
against evil men,
neither desire to be with
them:
2 for their heart studieth de-
struction,
and their lips talk of mis-
chief.
3 Through wisdom is a house
builded;
and by understanding it is
established:
4 and by knowledge shall the
chambers be filled
with all precious and pleas-
ant riches.
5 A wise man *is* strong;
yea, a man of knowledge in-
creaseth strength.
6 For by wise counsel thou
shalt make thy war:
and in multitude of counse-
lors *there is* safety.
7 Wisdom *is* too high for a
fool:
he openeth not his mouth in
the gate.
8 He that deviseth to do evil
shall be called a mis-
chievous person.
9 The thought of foolishness
is sin:
and the scorner *is* an abom-
ination to men.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

10 *If* thou faint in the day of adversity,
thy strength *is* small.
11 If thou forbear to deliver *them that are* drawn unto death,
and *those that are* ready to be slain;
12 if thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not;
doth not he that pondereth the heart consider *it?*
And he that keepeth thy soul, doth *not* he know *it?*
And shall *not* he render to *every* man according to his works?
13 My son, eat thou honey, because *it is* good;
and the honeycomb, *which is* sweet to thy taste:
14 so *shall* the knowledge of wisdom *be* unto thy soul:
when thou hast found *it*,
then there shall be a reward,
and thy expectation shall not be cut off.
15 Lay not wait, O wicked *man*, against the dwelling of the righteous;
spoil not his resting place:
16 for a just *man* falleth seven times, and riseth up again:
but the wicked shall fall into mischief.
17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth,
and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:
18 lest the Lord see *it*, and it displease him,
and he turn away his wrath from him.
19 Fret not thyself because of evil *men*,
neither be thou envious at the wicked;
20 for there shall be no reward to the evil *man;*
the candle of the wicked shall be put out.
21 My son, fear thou the Lord and the king:
and meddle not with them that are given to change:
22 for their calamity shall rise suddenly;
and who knoweth the ruin of them both?
23 These *things* also *belong* to the wise.
It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.
24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou *art* righteous;
him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:
25 but to them that rebuke *him* shall be delight,
and a good blessing shall come upon them.
26 *Every man* shall kiss *his* lips that giveth a right answer.
27 Prepare thy work without,
and make it fit for thyself in the field;
and afterward build thine house.
28 Be not a witness against thy neighbor without cause;
and deceive *not* with thy lips.
29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

I will render to the man according to his work.
30 I went by the field of the slothful,
and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;
31 and, lo, it was all grown over with thorns,
and nettles had covered the face thereof,
and the stone wall thereof was broken down.
32 Then I saw, *and* considered *it* well:
I looked upon *it*, *and* received instruction.
33 *Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber,
a little folding of the hands to sleep:
34 so shall thy poverty come *as* one that traveleth;
and thy want as an armed man.

"Coals of fire"

25 These *are* also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezeki'ah king of Judah copied out.
2 *It is* the glory of God to conceal a thing:
but the honor of kings *is* to search out a matter.
3 The heaven for height,
and the earth for depth,
and the heart of kings *is* unsearchable.
4 Take away the dross from the silver,
and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.
5 Take away the wicked *from* before the king,
and his throne shall be established in righteousness.
6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king,
and stand not in the place of great *men:*
7 for better *it is* that it be said unto thee, Come up hither;
than that thou shouldst be put lower
in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.
8 Go not forth hastily to strive,
lest *thou know not* what to do in the end thereof,
when thy neighbor hath put thee to shame.
9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbor *himself;*
and discover not a secret to another:
10 lest he that heareth *it* put thee to shame,
and thine infamy turn not away.
11 A word fitly spoken
is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.
12 *As* an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold,
so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.
13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest,
so is a faithful messenger to them that send him:
for he refreshes the soul of his masters.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift
is like clouds and wind without rain.
15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded,
and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.
16 Hast thou found honey?
Eat so much as is sufficient for thee,
lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.
17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbor's house;
lest he be weary of thee, and *so* hate thee.
18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbor
is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.
19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble
is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.
20 *As* he that taketh away a garment in cold weather,
and as vinegar upon nitre,
so *is* he that singeth songs to a heavy heart.
21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat;
and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:
22 for thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head,
and the Lord shall reward thee.
23 The north wind driveth away rain:
so *doth* an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.
24 *It is* better to dwell in the corner of the housetop,
than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.
25 *As* cold waters to a thirsty soul,
so *is* good news from a far country.
26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked
is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.
27 *It is* not good to eat much honey:
so *for men* to search their own glory *is not* glory.
28 He that *hath* no rule over his own spirit
is like a city *that is* broken down, *and* without walls.

No wood, no fire

26 As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest,
so honor is not seemly for a fool.
2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying,
so the curse causeless shall not come.
3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass,
and a rod for the fool's back.
4 Answer not a fool according to his folly,
lest thou also be like unto him.
5 Answer a fool according to his folly,
lest he be wise in his own conceit.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

6 He that sendeth a message
by the hand of a fool
cutteth off the feet, *and*
drinketh damage.
7 The legs of the lame are not
equal:
so *is* a parable in the mouth
of fools.
8 As he that bindeth a stone in
a sling,
so *is* he that giveth honor to
a fool.
9 *As* a thorn goeth up into the
hand of a drunkard,
so *is* a parable in the mouth
of fools.
10 The great *God* that formed
all *things*
both rewardeth the fool, and
rewardeth transgressors.
11 As a dog returneth to his
vomit,
so a fool returneth to his
folly.
12 Seest thou a man wise in his
own conceit?
There is more hope of a fool
than of him.
13 The slothful *man* saith, *There*
is a lion in the way;
a lion *is* in the streets.
14 *As* the door turneth upon his
hinges,
so *doth* the slothful upon his
bed.
15 The slothful hideth his hand
in *his* bosom;
it grieveth him to bring it
again to his mouth.
16 The sluggard *is* wiser in his
own conceit
than seven men that can
render a reason.
17 He that passeth by, *and*
meddleth with strife *be-*
longing not to him,
is like one that taketh a dog
by the ears.
18 As a mad *man* who casteth
firebrands, arrows, and
death,
19 so *is* the man *that* deceiveth
his neighbor,
and saith, Am not I in sport?
20 Where no wood is, *there* the
fire goeth out:
so where *there is* no tale-
bearer, the strife ceaseth.
21 *As* coals *are* to burning coals,
and wood to fire;
so *is* a contentious man to
kindle strife.
22 The words of a talebearer
are as wounds,
and they go down into the
innermost parts of the
belly.
23 Burning lips and a wicked
heart
are like a potsherd covered
with silver dross.
24 He that hateth dissembleth
with his lips,
and layeth up deceit within
him;
25 when he speaketh fair, be-
lieve him not:
for *there are* seven abomina-
tions in his heart.
26 *Whose* hatred is covered by
deceit,
his wickedness shall be
showed before the *whole*
congregation.
27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall
therein:

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.
28 A lying tongue hateth *those that are* afflicted by it;
and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

Riches are not forever

27 Boast not thyself of tomorrow;
for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.
2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth;
a stranger, and not thine own lips.
3 A stone *is* heavy, and the sand weighty;
but a fool's wrath *is* heavier than them both.
4 Wrath *is* cruel, and anger *is* outrageous;
but who *is* able to stand before envy?
5 Open rebuke *is* better than secret love.
6 Faithful *are* the wounds of a friend;
but the kisses of an enemy *are* deceitful.
7 The full soul loatheth a honeycomb;
but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.
8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest,
so *is* a man that wandereth from his place.
9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart:
so *doth* the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.
10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not;
neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity:
for better *is* a neighbor *that is* near than a brother far off.
11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad,
that I may answer him that reproacheth me.
12 A prudent *man* forseeth the evil, *and* hideth himself;
but the simple pass on, *and* are punished.
13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger,
and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.
14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice,
rising early in the morning,
it shall be counted a curse to him.
15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day
and a contentious woman are alike.
16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind,
and the ointment of his right hand, *which* bewrayeth *itself*.
17 Iron sharpeneth iron;
so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.
18 Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof:
so he that waiteth on his master shall be honored.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

As in water face *answereth* to face,
so the heart of man to man.
20 Hell and destruction are never full;
so the eyes of man are never satisfied.
21 As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold;
so *is* a man to his praise.
22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle,
yet will not his foolishness depart from him.
23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks,
and look well to thy herds:
24 for riches *are* not for ever:
and doth the crown *endure* to every generation?
25 The hay appeareth,
and the tender grass showeth itself,
and herbs of the mountains are gathered.
26 The lambs *are* for thy clothing,
and the goats *are* the price of the field.
27 And *thou shalt have* goats' milk enough for thy food,
for the food of thy household,
and *for* the maintenance for thy maidens.

Seek the Lord

28 The wicked flee when no man pursueth:
but the righteous are bold as a lion.
2 For the transgression of a land
many *are* the princes thereof:
but by a man of understanding *and* knowledge
the state *thereof* shall be prolonged.
3 A poor man that oppresseth the poor
is like a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.
4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked:
but such as keep the law contend with them.
5 Evil men understand not judgment:
but they that seek the Lord understand all *things*.
6 Better *is* the poor that walketh in his uprightness,
than *he that is* perverse *in his* ways, though he *be* rich.
7 Whoso keepeth the law *is* a wise son:
but he that is a companion of riotous *men* shameth his father.
8 He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance,
he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.
9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law,
even his prayer *shall be* abomination.
10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way,
he shall fall himself into his own pit:
but the upright shall have

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

good *things* in possession.
11 The rich man *is* wise in his own conceit;
but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.
12 When righteous *men* do rejoice, *there is* great glory:
but when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.
13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper:
but whoso confesseth and forsaketh *them* shall have mercy.
14 Happy *is* the man that feareth always:
but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.
15 *As* a roaring lion, and a ranging bear;
so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.
16 The prince that wanteth understanding *is* also a great oppressor:
but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong *his* days.
17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of *any* person shall flee to the pit;
let no man stay him.
18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved:
but *he that is* perverse *in his* ways shall fall at once.
19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread:
but he that followeth after vain *persons* shall have poverty enough.
20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings:
but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.
21 To have respect of persons *is* not good:
for, for a piece of bread *that* man will transgress.
22 He that hasteth to be rich *hath* an evil eye,
and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.
23 He that rebuketh a man, afterward shall find more favor
than he that flattereth with the tongue.
24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother,
and saith, *It is* no transgression;
the same *is* the companion of a destroyer.
25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife:
but he that putteth his trust in the Lord shall be made fat.
26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool:
but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.
27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack:
but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.
28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves:
but when they perish, the righteous increase.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Trust in the Lord

29 He, that being often reproved hardeneth *his* neck,
shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.
2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice:
but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.
3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father:
but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth *his* substance.
4 The king by judgment establisheth the land:
but he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.
5 A man that flattereth his neighbor
spreadeth a net for his feet.
6 In the transgression of an evil man *there is* a snare:
but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.
7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor:
but the wicked regardeth not to know *it*.
8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare:
but wise *men* turn away wrath.
9 *If* a wise man contendeth with a foolish man,
whether he rage or laugh, *there is* no rest.
10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright:
but the just seek his soul.
11 A fool uttereth all his mind:
but a wise *man* keepeth it in till afterward.
12 If a ruler hearken to lies,
all his servants *are* wicked.
13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together:
the Lord lighteneth both their eyes.
14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor,
his throne shall be established for ever.
15 The rod and reproof give wisdom:
but a child left *to himself* bringeth his mother to shame.
16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth:
but the righteous shall see their fall.
17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest;
yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.
18 Where *there is* no vision, the people perish:
but he that keepeth the law, happy *is* he.
19 A servant will not be corrected by words:
for though he understand he will not answer.
20 Seest thou a man *that is* hasty in this words?
There is more hope of a fool than of him.
21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child
shall have him become *his* son at the length.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

22 An angry man stirreth up strife,
and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.
23 A man's pride shall bring him low:
but honor shall uphold the humble in spirit.
24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul:
he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth *it* not.
25 The fear of man bringeth a snare:
but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe.
26 Many seek a ruler's favor;
but *every* man's judgment *cometh* from the Lord.
27 An unjust man *is* an abomination to the just:
and *he that is* upright in the way *is* abomination to the wicked.

God's words are pure

30 The words of Agur the son of Jakeh, *even* the prophecy.
The man spake unto Ith'i-el, even unto Ith'i-el and Ucal,
2 Surely I *am* more brutish than *any* man,
and have not the understanding of a man.
3 I neither learned wisdom,
nor have the knowledge of the holy.
4 Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended?
Who hath gathered the wind in his fists?
Who hath bound the waters in a garment?
Who hath established all the ends of the earth?
What *is* his name, and what *is* his son's name, if thou canst tell?
5 Every word of God *is* pure:
he *is* a shield unto them that put their trust in him.
6 Add thou not unto his words,
lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.
7 Two *things* have I required of thee;
deny me *them* not before I die:
8 remove far from me vanity and lies;
give me neither poverty nor riches;
feed me with food convenient for me:
9 lest I be full, and deny *thee*, and say, Who *is* the Lord?
or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God *in vain.*
10 Accuse not a servant unto his master,
lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.
11 *There is* a generation *that* curseth their father,
and doth not bless their mother.
12 *There is* a generation *that are* pure in their own eyes,
and *yet* is not washed from their filthiness.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

13 *There is* a generation, O how
lofty are their eyes!
And their eyelids are lifted
up.
14 *There is* a generation, whose
teeth *are as* swords,
and their jaw teeth *as* knives,
to devour the poor from off
the earth,
and the needy from *among*
men.
15 The horseleech hath two
daughters, *crying*, Give,
give.
There are three *things that*
are never satisfied,
yea, four *things* say not, *It*
is enough:
16 the grave; and the barren
womb;
the earth *that* is not filled
with water;
and the fire *that* saith not,
It is enough.
17 The eye *that* mocketh at *his*
father,
and despiseth to obey *his*
mother,
the ravens of the valley shall
pick it out,
and the young eagles shall
eat it.
18 There be three *things which*
are too wonderful for me,
yea, four which I know not:
19 the way of an eagle in the
air;
the way of a serpent upon a
rock;
the way of a ship in the
midst of the sea;
and the way of a man with a
maid.
20 Such *is* the way of an adul-
terous woman;
she eateth, and wipeth her
mouth,
and saith, I have done no
wickedness.
21 For three *things* the earth is
disquieted,
and for four *which* it cannot
bear:
22 for a servant when he reign-
eth;
and a fool when he is filled
with meat;
23 for an odious *woman* when
she is married;
and a handmaid that is heir
to her mistress.
24 There be four *things which*
are little upon the earth,
but they *are* exceeding wise:
25 the ants *are* a people not
strong,
yet they prepare their meat
in the summer;
26 the conies *are but* a feeble
folk,
yet make they their houses
in the rocks;
27 the locusts have no king,
yet go they forth all of them
by bands;
28 the spider taketh hold with
her hands,
and is in kings' palaces.
29 There be three *things* which
go well,
yea, four are comely in go-
ing:
30 a lion, *which is* strongest
among beasts,
and turneth not away for
any;

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

31 a greyhound; a he goat also;
and a king, against whom
there is no rising up.
32 If thou hast done foolishly
in lifting up thyself,
or if thou hast thought evil,
lay thine hand upon thy
mouth.
33 Surely the churning of milk
bringeth forth butter,
and the wringing of the nose
bringeth forth blood:
so the forcing of wrath bring-
eth forth strife.

A wonderful wife

31 The words of king
Lem'u-el, the prophecy
that his mother taught
him.
2 What, my son?
and what, the son of my
womb?
And what, the son of my
vows?
3 Give not thy strength unto
women,
nor thy ways to that which
destroyeth kings.
4 *It is* not for kings, O Lem'u-
el,
it is not for kings to drink
wine;
nor for princes strong drink:
5 lest they drink, and forget
the law,
and pervert the judgment of
any of the afflicted.
6 Give strong drink unto him
that is ready to perish,
and wine unto those that be
of heavy hearts.
7 Let him drink, and forget
his poverty,
and remember his misery no
more.
8 Open thy mouth for the
dumb
in the cause of all such as
are appointed to destruc-
tion.
9 Open thy mouth, judge
righteously,
and plead the cause of the
poor and needy.
10 Who can find a virtuous
woman?
For her price *is* far above
rubies.
11 The heart of her husband
doth safely trust in her,
so that he shall have no
need of spoil.
12 She will do him good and
not evil
all the days of her life.
13 She seeketh wool, and flax,
and worketh willingly with
her hands.
14 She is like the merchants'
ships;
she bringeth her food from
afar.
15 She riseth also while it is yet
night,
and giveth meat to her
household,
and a portion to her maid-
ens.
16 She considereth a field and
buyeth it:
with the fruit of her hands
she planteth a vineyard.

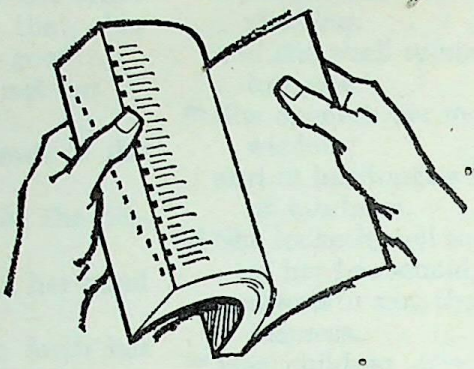
Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Helpful

BOOK FINDER INDEX

Locate page with square opposite name



Aids
Matthew
Mark
Luke
John
Acts
Romans
1 Corinthians
2 Corinthians
Galatians
Ephesians
Philippians
Colossians
1 Thessalonians
2 Thessalonians
1 Timothy
2 Timothy
Titus
Philemon
Hebrews
James
1 Peter
2 Peter
1 John
2 John
3 John
Jude
Revelation
Psalms 1-30
31-60
61-90
91-120
Proverbs

CNT-GA

Printed by Webb Publishing Company
St. Paul, Minn.

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh

॥ श्री सरस्वत्यै नमः ॥

असली

Agamnigam Digital Preservation Foundation, Chandigarh